RIGA TECHNICAL UNIVERSITY

Gundars Kokins

INTEGRATING CUSTOMER EXPERIENCE MANAGEMENT AND KNOWLEDGE MANAGEMENT FOR EFFECTIVE PERSONALIZATION STRATEGIES

Doctoral Thesis

RTU Press
Riga 2026

RIGA TECHNICAL UNIVERSITY
Faculty of Engineering Economics and Management
Governance and Security Institute

Gundars Kokins
Doctoral Student of the Study Programme "Management Science and Economics"

INTEGRATING customer experience MANAGEMENT AND KNOWLEDGE MANAGEMENT FOR EFFECTIVE PERSONALIZATION STRATEGIES

Doctoral Thesis

Scientific supervisors
Professor Dr. oec.
INGA LAPIŅA
Associate Professor Dr. oec.
ANITA STRAUJUMA

RTU Press
Riga 2026

ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS

My greatest gratitude goes to my scientific supervisors, Professor Dr. oec. Inga Lapiņa and Associate Professor Dr. oec. Anita Straujuma. Without their encouragement, motivation and insistence that I keep going, this work would not have been possible. Thank you for believing in me: there were points when I did not believe in myself, but you never lost courage and made sure I kept moving forward. There would be no Thesis without you.

I would also like to thank Professor Dr. oec. Elīna Gaile-Sarkane for teaching me to look at things scientifically, skeptically and realistically, and for involving me in projects that let me develop and test several of the ideas behind the framework presented in this Thesis.

My thanks go as well to the colleagues at Riga Technical University who have guided me, worked with me on projects, or simply supported me: Professor Karine Oganisjana, Modris Ozoliņš, Rasma Pīpiķe, Liene Ivanova, Ilze Zumente.

I am grateful to my family: to Ralfs Kokins, for inspiring me to pursue an academic vocation alongside entrepreneurship; to Vita Zauere, for her constant support and for making me believe in my own abilities; and to Anita Kokina and Vilis Kokins, who supported me not only financially – making sure I was always fed as a poor and hungry bachelor's student – but also by encouraging me to take my studies further and further.

Finally, my deepest gratitude to my wife, Lauma, for her seemingly endless patience, support and belief in me; she, too, refused to let me give up. And of course, thanks to my emotional support dog Džordžs, for always lending a supportive paw and a long sigh of encouragement.

ANOTĀCIJA

Pēdējās desmitgadēs personalizēta klientu pieredze ir kļuvusi par vienu no nozīmīgākajiem uzņēmumu konkurētspējas faktoriem – klienti arvien vairāk sagaida piedāvājumus, saziņu un pakalpojumus, kas pielāgoti viņu individuālajām vajadzībām. Vienlaikus straujā tehnoloģiju attīstība, tostarp datu analītika un mākslīgais intelekts, pieaugošās prasības datu aizsardzības jomā un klientu uzticēšanās jautājumi rada aizvien jaunus izaicinājumus organizācijām, kuras cenšas personalizāciju ieviest praksē.

Praksē klientu pieredzes vadības (customer experience management, CEM) un klientu zināšanu vadības (customer knowledge management, CKM) procesi organizācijās bieži darbojas nesaskaņoti, tāpēc personalizācijas iniciatīvas nesasniedz gaidītos rezultātus. Promocijas darbā ir izcelta problēma – organizācijām trūkst vienotas pieejas, kas saskaņotu CEM procesus ar CKM praksēm personalizētas klientu pieredzes radīšanai. Promocijas darbā veiktā pētījuma mērķis ir izstrādāt visaptverošu pieeju personalizētas klientu pieredzes ieviešanai organizācijās, integrējot CEM un CKM ietvarus, rīkus un metodes.

Lai sasniegtu promocijas darbā izvirzīto mērķi, ir veikta sistemātiska literatūras analīze un kvalitatīvā kontentanalīze, sistematizētas CEM un CKM dimensijas un noteikti to pārklāšanās elementi. Ir izstrādāta klientam redzamo (priekšplāna) un organizācijas iekšējo (aizkadra) elementu mijiedarbības 4×4 matrica, kā arī identificēti un klasificēti personalizācijas ieviešanu veicinošie faktori un šķēršļi. Ir izstrādāts personalizācijas gatavības pašnovērtējuma rīks un pakāpeniska ieviešanas ceļakarte ar to papildinošām informācijas kartītēm, kas aprobēti, izmantojot Delfu metodes ekspertu aptaujas un ekspertu intervijas. Tas sniedz gan teorētisko pamatojumu, gan praktisko instrumentu personalizētas klientu pieredzes stratēģiju izstrādei, novērtēšanai un ieviešanai.

Promocijas darbs rakstīts angļu valodā. Promocijas darbs ietver ievadu, trīs nodaļas, secinājumus un rekomendācijas, izmantoto 268 avotu bibliogrāfisko sarakstu. Darbā ir 17 tabulas un 12 attēli. Darba apjoms ir 150 lappuses, neieskaitot piecus pielikumus.

ABSTRACT

During the recent decades, personalized customer experience has become one of the key competitive factors for companies – customers increasingly expect offers, communication, and services tailored to their individual needs. At the same time, rapid technological development, including data analytics and artificial intelligence, growing data protection requirements, and customer trust concerns pose ever new challenges for organizations seeking to put personalization into practice.

In practice, customer experience management (CEM) and customer knowledge management (CKM) processes in organizations often operate in isolation, and personalization initiatives therefore fail to deliver the expected results. The Thesis addresses the problem that organizations lack a unified approach that aligns CEM processes with CKM practices for the creation of personalized customer experiences. The goal of the Thesis is to develop a holistic approach for implementing personalized customer experiences in organizations by integrating CEM and CKM frameworks, tools, and methods.

To achieve this goal, a systematic literature review and qualitative content analysis were performed, and the dimensions of CEM and CKM together with their overlapping elements were systematized. A 4×4 matrix linking the customer-facing (front-stage) and organizational (back-stage) elements has been designed, and the key enablers of and barriers to personalization implementation have been identified and classified. A personalization readiness self-assessment tool and a step-by-step implementation roadmap supported by scan-cards have been developed and validated through Delphi expert surveys and expert interviews which serves as a sound theoretical basis and a practical tool for designing, evaluating, and implementing personalized customer experience strategies.

The Doctoral Thesis has been written in English. It consists of an Introduction, three chapters, Conclusions and Recommendations, 12 figures, 17 tables, and five appendices; the total number of pages is 150, not including appendices. The Bibliography contains 268 titles.

TABLE OF CONTENTS

INTRODUCTION 6

1. THEORETICAL ASPECTS OF CUSTOMER EXPERIENCE AND KNOWLEDGE MANAGEMENT CONCEPTS 20

1.1. Customer Experience Management (CEM): Definition and Foundations 20

1.2. Customer Knowledge Management (CKM): Definition and Types 22

1.3. Personalization in Marketing and Service: Concept and Industry Examples 24

1.4. Integrating CEM and CKM to Enable Personalized Customer Experiences 27

1.5. Research Gaps and Practical Challenges in Aligning CEM and CKM for Personalization 31

1.6. Integrated CEM and CKM Elements 35

2. PERSONALIZED CUSTOMER EXPERIENCE IMPLEMENTATION IMPACT FACTORS 53

2.1. Key Enablers for Successful Personalization Strategy Implementation 54

2.2. Key Barriers to Personalization Strategy Implementation 61

2.3. Synthesis of Factors and Their Impact 69

2.4. Delphi Survey: Evaluation of Barriers 73

3. EVALUATION FRAMEWORK AND IMPLEMENTATION TOOLKIT FOR PERSONALIZED CUSTOMER EXPERIENCE 81

3.1. Front-Stage (Customer-Facing) Elements 84

3.2. Back-Stage Elements 94

3.3. Personalization Readiness Self-Assessment Tool 99

3.3.1. Design and Logic of the Personalization readiness self-assessment tool 99

3.4. Integration with the Matrix Framework 100

3.5. Scoring and Interpretation System 101

3.6. Industry-Specific Application Examples 102

3.7. Roadmap and Scan-Card System 103

3.7.1. Roadmap Process 103

3.7.2. Role of Scan-Cards and Alignment to Matrix Cells 105

3.7.3. Sequencing Strategy and Prioritization 107

3.7.4. Example Scan-Cards and Roadmap template 109

3.8. Validation of the Developed Framework and Tools 112

3.9. Integrating Evaluation and Implementation 121

3.10. Limitations and Future Research 123

CONCLUSIONS AND RECOMMENDATIONS 126

LIST OF REFERENCES 133

APPENDIXES 151

INTRODUCTION

In the current competitive environment, businesses are designing their products and communications to the needs and interests of each individual customer. The rationale behind such personalization is to generate increased customer engagement, loyalty, and sales. Research indicates that today, 71 % of customers demand personalized experiences, and 76 % are frustrated when they do not get a personalized experience, indicating that customized experiences are no longer a luxury for competitive businesses (Twilio Segment, 2023). For organizations to successfully implement a personalization strategy means adjusting and tailoring products, services, and communication messages to each specific customer's needs and context. However, for organizations to scale personalized experiences, this requires practitioners to manage two main components: firstly, identifying the right customer experience elements that should be adjusted to fit a specific customer's needs (e.g., personalized offers, communication, data-driven journeys through multiple channels) and, secondly, ensuring the organization has the internal processes and capabilities to implement these elements effectively. Companies recognize this – roughly 69 % of firms prioritize personalizing the customer experience, yet about 39 % struggle to implement it effectively (Twilio Segment, 2023). This disconnect reveals a clear problem: organizations lack a unified approach that aligns customer experience management (CEM) with customer knowledge management (CKM). In practice, many companies invest in personalization tools, but without integrating the way they manage customer knowledge (data, insights, feedback) with how they manage the customer experience, their efforts remain ad hoc and inconsistent. No widely accepted framework currently guides this integration. This gap in both theory and practice – amidst high competition and rising customer expectations – makes the topic urgent and significant. However, current research and practice lack a cohesive model that aligns these customer-facing personalization efforts with the necessary internal organizational processes. Current prior research has mainly focused on either specific application areas (e.g., personalized marketing campaigns and efforts) or new and emerging technologies (e.g., AI-based recommendation systems in e-commerce) in silo's (Chandra et al., 2022; Timimi et al., 2025). This fragmentation in research has created a gap in understanding how to holistically implement personalized customer experience strategies across an entire organization.

A critical challenge underscoring this gap is the persistent misalignment between customer experience management (CEM) and knowledge management in many organizations. Modern personalized customer experiences rely heavily on customer data and insights – in other words, on robust customer knowledge management – to inform and tailor each interaction. Unfortunately, the effectiveness of advanced personalization tools (such as AI-driven recommendation engines, marketing automation journey builders using real-time analytics) is often limited by internal organization-wide issues, such as data silos, privacy concerns, and a lack of integration with internal knowledge management systems (Krouska et al., 2021; Potwora et al., 2023). In practice, companies frequently struggle to collect, share, and utilize customer knowledge across departments, leading to inconsistent or suboptimal personalization efforts. In other words, many companies invest in personalization initiatives but fail to see them fully realized, due in part to insufficient internal alignment and guidance on *how* to implement personalization effectively.

The background above illustrates a clear problem: organizations need a unified approach that aligns CEM processes with customer knowledge management in order to deliver personalized customer experiences. Without this alignment, personalization efforts remain *ad hoc* and their success becomes unpredictable. Thus, there is a need for a strategic framework organization can use in order to align the front-stage elements of customer experience (the touchpoints and interactions experienced by different customers) with the back-stage elements (the internal knowledge, processes, and capabilities that support those interactions). Additionally, emerging concepts such as open innovation and customer co-creation add another layer of opportunity by bringing external ideas and customer input into personalization efforts (Chesbrough, 2003; Yun et al., 2024). Integrating these concepts requires careful management of knowledge flows and stakeholder collaboration. All these considerations reinforce the justification for this research – to address the identified gap by developing a holistic strategy and framework that aligns CEM and Customer Knowledge Management (CKM) in implementing personalized customer experience in organizations.

The Thesis is building on the theoretical foundation laid by Pine and Gilmore in 1999 by defining the concept of the experience economy (Pine & Gilmore, 1999), that was further developed by academic research to establish and propose customer experience management as a discipline, defining the various dimensions and aspects managed within in CEM, such as customer journeys, customer personas – imaginary, but data-driven customer archetypes created to help an organization's employees empathize with customers' needs, beliefs, characteristics, and other parameters that describe them, touch-points and channels and reaction types to stimuli customers perceive when interacting with organizations and the stimuli created through this (De Keyser et al., 2020; Lemon & Verhoef, 2016; C. Meyer & Schwager, 2007). To describe and operationalize the aspects of co-creation, the Thesis draws on the service-dominant (S-D) logic from behavioral economics (Lusch & Vargo, 2014; Vargo & Lusch, 2004) as well as customer knowledge management (Davenport & Prusak, 1998; Nonaka, 1994; Nonaka & Takeuchi, 1995).

Research Questions

In order to systematically address the outlined problem, the research is guided by several specific research questions (RQs). These questions break down the complex issue of aligning customer experience management with knowledge management for personalization into manageable inquiries.

1. RQ1: What are the key dimensions of CEM, and how do they integrate with CKM in order to create a personalized customer experience?
2. RQ2: What are the overlapping elements of CKM and CEM that are required for the implementation of a personalized customer experience in organizations?
3. RQ3: What are the key factors (enablers and barriers) that impact the successful implementation of a personalized customer experience in organizations?
4. RQ4: What criteria and organizational factors should be evaluated to design and implement a personalized customer experience?
5. RQ5: What steps and components are required to design and implement a personalized customer experience in an organization using CEM and CKM frameworks, tools, and methods?

These five questions encompass both theoretical aspects (understanding core concepts and the relationships between CEM, CKM, and personalization) and practical aspects (identifying

factors, criteria, and steps for successful implementation). Research Question 1 and Research Question 2 focus on establishing a comprehensive conceptual foundation by identifying the elements and intersections of CEM and CKM that are necessary for effective personalization. RQ3, RQ4, and RQ5 build on this foundation to explore implementation issues: RQ3 seeks to uncover what helps or hinders personalization strategies, RQ4 seeks measurable criteria or conditions for organizational readiness, and RQ5 aims to outline the process or methodology that organizations can follow to implement personalized customer experience. Answering all five questions will collectively provide the knowledge needed to develop and validate an integrated framework for personalized customer experience strategy implementation.

The goal of the research is to develop a holistic approach for implementing personalized customer experiences in organizations by aligning customer experience management with customer knowledge management. This research seeks to create an integrated framework that ensures customer-facing personalization efforts are fully supported by an organization's internal knowledge, processes, and capabilities – thereby bridging the gap identified in the problem background. To achieve the research goal, the following research objectives have been formulated.

- To perform a literature review to identify, describe, and define the key dimensions and elements of customer experience management, customer knowledge management, and personalization and to understand the overlap and synergies between the three concepts in creating personalized customer experiences. This objective addresses foundational theory and ensures clarity on core concepts.
- To analyze (based on the literature review) how customer knowledge management can be integrated (what are the overlapping elements) with customer experience management to facilitate personalization. This involves reviewing existing frameworks, tools, and methods for combining CKM and CEM.
- To identify and classify the key impact factors – enablers and barriers – that influence the success of an implementation of personalized customer experience strategies, creating a list of internal and external factors affecting personalization initiatives.
- Develop a readiness self-assessment tool (survey) for organizations to check and measure their readiness and progress towards implementing personalized customer experiences. The tool will use the identified barriers and enabling factors and provide a practical way for companies to diagnose potential risks and gaps before taking action.
- Formulate an initial implementation roadmap for personalized customer experience strategies. This roadmap should specify the steps an organization needs to take to implement a personalized customer experience strategy and will be based on insights from the literature review and factor analysis.
- Conduct empirical research to validate and refine the proposed roadmap and self-assessment tools through expert interviews and Delphi surveys to test the framework's applicability in real settings and make improvements. Finally, summarize the findings and propose recommendations based on both theoretical and practical insights gained.

By accomplishing these objectives, the research will systematically build from theory to practice – first understanding what needs to be done (via literature review and analysis of concepts), and then developing and testing how it can be done in organizational settings.

The research object is the phenomenon of personalized customer experience management – essentially, the management of customer experiences that are tailored to individual needs and

preferences. The research subject is the process of implementing personalized customer experience strategies in organizations, with a particular focus on the alignment between CEM practices and customer knowledge management practices; the subject centers on how organizations can internally organize and leverage customer knowledge (data, insights, learnings) to enhance and personalize the customer's experience at every touchpoint.

Limitations of the Research

The following key limitations define the scope of this Thesis and clarify what is *not* covered.

- Scope of personalization. The study focuses on the *managerial and strategic* aspects of personalization (i.e., aligning strategy, processes, knowledge, and organizational capabilities to enable personalized experiences), rather than developing new personalization technologies or algorithms. Technical and engineering aspects – for example, designing machine learning models or software development for personalization systems – are beyond the scope. Thus, while the research considers how technology is used, it does not delve into the detailed engineering or IT development of personalization platforms.
- The practical validation that has been done as of the research in this Thesis (expert interviews, Delphi surveys, and pilot tests) covers a limited number of organizations and participants. While the selection process ensured that diverse company types and industries were covered, it is important to note that the findings may not capture all possible industry contexts or cultural nuances. Thus, some industry-specific or regional factors in implementing personalized customer experience might not be fully represented, and the recommendations are kept broad; practitioners can then adapt them to fit specific industry and cultural aspects.
- Depth of implementation testing. The proposed implementation framework and the self-assessment tool are validated through expert feedback and limited pilot usage within the timeframe of this doctoral research. A full-scale, long-term implementation of the framework in a large organization (to directly measure long-term outcomes such as sustained improvement in customer satisfaction or financial performance) was not feasible. Therefore, the long-term impacts and effectiveness of the framework (for instance, measured via post-implementation performance over multiple years) are not directly observed in this study.
- Dynamic environment. Customer experience trends and enabling technologies (for example, advances in AI, changes in data privacy regulations, evolving consumer behaviors) are rapidly evolving. This research captures the state of the art up to the period of study (primarily through sources of the last 5–7 years), but future developments could introduce new factors or necessitate updates to the framework. In other words, the conclusions drawn are temporally bounded; the framework should be revisited and possibly revised, as technologies and customer expectations change over time.

Despite these limitations, the research has been designed to maximize validity and relevance within its scope. For instance, multiple methods and data sources are used to triangulate findings (mitigating biases or gaps of any single method), and the focus is kept on fundamental principles and processes of personalization strategy that are likely to remain applicable even as specific tools or trends evolve.

Theoretical and Methodological Framework

This study builds on several streams of literature and established theories at the intersection of customer experience and knowledge management co-creation. From a theoretical standpoint, three main pillars underpin the research.

1. Customer experience management (CEM). CEM provides the main foundation of this Thesis – that managing all touchpoints of a customer's journey in a deliberate way can drive customer satisfaction, loyalty, and thus positively impact an organization's performance. This Thesis particularly focuses on the customer journey and experience quality; for example, Lemon and Verhoef (2016) on the dynamics of customer experience over time. Additionally, the study examines how personalized customer experience can enhance customer satisfaction when interacting with organization-managed touchpoints, and how the extent of personalized offers and communications influences the customer's perceived effort at each touchpoint (Lemon & Verhoef, 2016).
2. Customer knowledge management (CKM). The second theoretical pillar is customer knowledge management, which extends traditional knowledge management (Davenport & Prusak, 1998; Nonaka, 1994; Nonaka & Takeuchi, 1995) into the realm of customer relationships. This research uses the notion of these different types of customer knowledge – knowledge *about* customers (e.g., demographics, behaviors, preferences), knowledge *from* customers (feedback, co-created ideas, complaints), and knowledge *for* customers (information and insights provided back to customers) – and examines how these knowledge flows support personalization.

Methodologically, the research follows a phased mixed-methods approach combining qualitative and quantitative techniques. The overall research design was structured in multiple phases (described in detail in the next section) to progressively build and validate the framework. Key methodological components include the following.

Systematic literature review and qualitative content analysis. The initial phase of research employed a systematic literature review and qualitative content analysis to extract patterns and constructs related to personalized customer experience implementation. Using open coding (Corbin & Strauss, 2008) and elements of grounded theory, the study identified recurring themes in two domains: front-stage customer experience elements (what the customer directly perceives and engages with) and back-stage organizational dimensions (the internal processes, structures, and resources that enable those experiences). This approach was influenced by the service blueprinting concept (Bitner et al., 2008), which conceptually separates customer-facing processes from supporting processes, ensuring that the framework would cover both perspectives of personalization. The literature analysis phase provided the conceptual building blocks (CEM elements, CKM elements, etc.) for the framework.

Delphi expert input. Subsequent phases of the research design incorporated expert input for refinement and validation. Notably, a Delphi method (iterative expert panel technique) was used to refine the classification of CEM/CKM elements and to achieve consensus on the key enablers and barriers for personalization identified in the literature. This Delphi study engaged a panel of academics and industry experts in customer experience, knowledge management, and digital innovation through multiple rounds of questionnaires and feedback. The experts rated and discussed the importance of each identified factor, which helped validate the factors' relevance and clarified their definitions. The Delphi results were instrumental in shaping the content of the self-assessment tool and the framework by confirming which factors are critical in practice.

Expert interviews. To assess the clarity, completeness, and practical applicability of the proposed framework and the self-assessment tool developed in this Thesis, semi-structured expert interviews with practitioners (customer experience managers, marketing, revops/revenue operations, sales operations, and CRM specialists) were conducted, transcribed, and analyzed. As a result, the author identified real-world perspectives to adjust both the terminology and approach, making the tools more practitioner-friendly, and also identifying real-world challenges and success factors.

Testing the self-assessment tool. To practically validate the personalization readiness self-assessment tool, a pilot test of the tool is conducted, involving participants approached during the expert interviews, in order to validate in practice how different organizations assess their level of readiness across the identified dimensions. In addition, feedback is collected to identify potential areas for further improvement of the tool.

The above combination of various research approaches was required to triangulate the novelties – comparing insights from literature, expert feedback, practitioner evaluation and comments, and as a result helped to validate, strengthen and improve the developed framework, methods and models.

Sources of Information

To support the research objectives and ensure a robust base of evidence, a wide range of information sources was utilized.

Academic literature. The core theoretical foundation is built on existing academic research. This includes an extensive review of peer-reviewed journal articles, conference proceedings, and scholarly books primarily from the last 5–7 years (to capture up-to-date developments in personalization, CEM, and KM). Literature databases such as Scopus, Web of Science, EBSCO, IEEE Xplore, and ScienceDirect were used to identify relevant publications. In total, several hundred publications were screened, and over one hundred key sources were reviewed in depth as part of the literature review and content analysis phases. This scholarly literature provided definitions, conceptual models, and identified gaps that the Thesis builds upon.

Industry reports and statistics. To understand the practical landscape and underscore the urgency of the problem, market research and reports were consulted. They were used to gather quantitative insights on how many organizations are pursuing personalization and how many are struggling with its execution, to identify both trends, justify the gap and also identify potential barriers (e.g., adoption rates, common obstacles and the results/outcomes of the personalization implementation projects). These sources were also used as market examples and case studies to help define the aspects of the Thesis.

Expert knowledge. Delphi surveys and expert interviews were used as part of the research to gather information directly from practitioners/researchers within the field. This was required to get up-to-date insights into current best practices, potential commonly made mistakes and emerging issues (for example, in the light of the development of AI technologies within experiential marketing/service design and marketing automation) in implementing personalized customer experience strategies in actual real-world scenarios. The knowledge of the approached experts was used both as an information and as a validation source for the research findings – this validation was used as a means to help the developed tools and frameworks have a sound theoretical background, but also to reflect the reality of industry challenges and constraints as they are experienced by practitioners at this very moment in the market.

A pilot was run as part of the validation – using the self-assessment tool developed as part of the Thesis. The responses to this survey were analyzed to be used as empirical data on how organizations self-assess their maturity or readiness for personalization across the dimensions that were identified earlier in the research. Open-ended feedback collected in the pilot survey (and from follow-up discussions with participants) provided insights that informed refinements to both the assessment tool and the framework's guidance.

The research maintains a well-rounded perspective by drawing on a multi-faceted set of information source types – academic literature for theoretical foundations, industry benchmarks, expert opinion, and empirical organizational data. This approach to sourcing information enhances the credibility of the results and enables thorough triangulation when answering the research questions.

Scientific Novelty

This Thesis produces several original contributions to the academic fields of customer experience management and knowledge management. The scientific novelty of the research can be summarized in five main points, each corresponding to a key output of the study.

1. A new classification scheme is developed that maps the dimensions of customer experience management to the different types of customer knowledge, illuminating how various forms of customer knowledge (*knowledge about*, *from*, and *for* the customer) support specific aspects of the customer experience. This refined framework clarifies the interrelationships between CEM and CKM in the context of personalization – an area that was previously fragmented in the literature. It provides a structured view of which knowledge assets and processes correspond to which experience elements, thereby extending existing CEM frameworks with a knowledge management perspective.
2. A new approach on how organizations should consider integrating personalization elements is proposed in the form of a matrix that links front-stage (customer-facing) elements with the back-stage (not visible to customers) elements necessary to successfully overcome the identified gaps/barriers they might face. The proposed framework fills a gap in the academic literature around the topic of personalization – offering a holistic model that organizations (practitioners) and scholars can use to ensure that internal processes are aligned with the personalized experiences being designed.
3. Using literature review and analysis in combination with empirical research, a comprehensive list of factors that act as enablers or barriers to implementing personalized customer experiences is compiled. Each factor is defined, and importantly, the research distinguishes whether it primarily facilitates or hinders implementation (describing also in what conditions it does so). This list of factors was then used in the Thesis for assessing organizational readiness by highlighting what to strengthen and what pitfalls to avoid.
4. A practical self-assessment tool (checklist/survey instrument) is developed to enable organizations to evaluate their readiness to implement personalized customer experiences. While there are general digital readiness or customer-centricity assessments in practice, this tool is novel in its specific focus on personalization implementation projects – not a general digital transformation assessment. This is based on the conceptual results of the previous chapters (the identified dimensions, combining the concepts of customer experience management and customer knowledge management, front-stage and back-stage elements, and the identified factors influencing personalized customer experience) and translates them into a practically usable instrument that enables the assessment of criteria companies can

use to evaluate their level of readiness. The developed tool bridges theory and practice, and no such comprehensive personalization readiness checklist has existed before this study.

5. A validated step-by-step methodology has been developed for implementing personalized customer experiences (a roadmap) in real-world organizational contexts. Unlike high-level conceptual models in the existing literature, this methodology offers concrete guidance including phases such as preparation (readiness assessment), design (co-creation of a personalization roadmap based on identified gaps), execution (pilot projects and rollout of personalized customer experience initiatives integrated with KM practices), and ongoing improvement (establishing feedback loops and iterative refinement of the customer experience strategy) – all underpinned by the alignment of CEM and CKM. The novelty here is twofold: (1) the content of the methodology – which explicitly integrates knowledge management considerations (like knowledge sharing, learning mechanisms, and open innovation) into each step of customer experience implementation; and (2) the fact that it has been empirically refined and validated through expert review and pilot applications. This methodology can serve as a blueprint or template for organizations to use before starting personalization projects and as a foundation for further academic research on executing personalization strategies in case studies.

The five developed novelties in the Thesis help to advance the understanding of how organizations can systematically approach personalized customer experience strategy implementation. They extend existing theoretical frameworks by incorporating knowledge management perspectives (*knowledge for, from* and *about* customers), and the Thesis develops new tools and a framework that did not previously exist in the literature for the area of research.

Research Phases

The research was designed as a series of four main phases, each aligned with specific research questions and objectives, forming a pathway from theoretical exploration to practical framework validation.

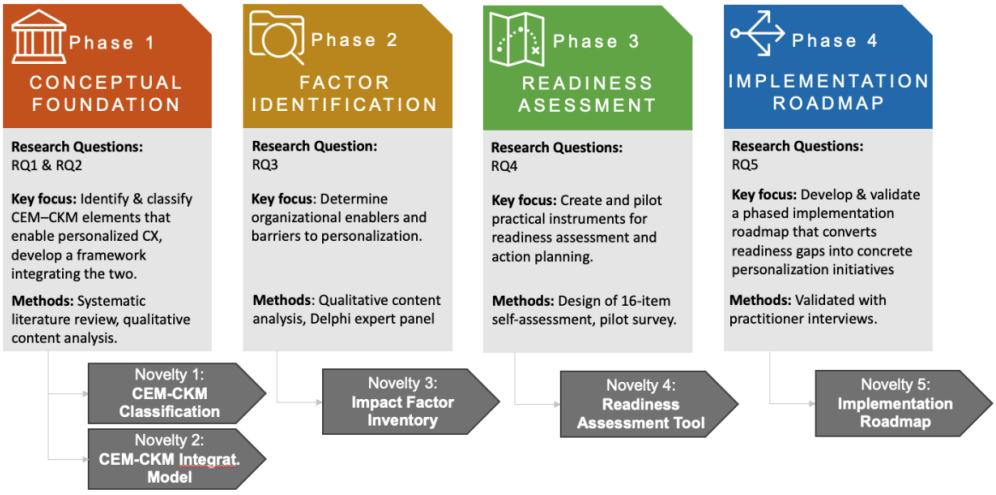


Fig. 1. Research phases.

Phase 1: Conceptual foundation – literature analysis and initial framework development. The first phase addressed RQ1 and RQ2 by establishing the conceptual linkages between CEM, CKM, and personalization. Activities in this phase included an extensive literature review and

a qualitative content analysis of recent studies to extract the *front-stage* (customer-facing) elements of personalized customer experience and the *back-stage* (organizational) dimensions needed to support them. By coding and categorizing themes from the literature, an initial definition of CEM and CKM dimensions was developed (Novelty 1). Additionally, using insights from service blueprinting and prior relevant frameworks, a preliminary matrix framework was formulated that pairs each major customer-facing personalization element with a corresponding organizational component required to deliver it. This front-stage × back-stage matrix represented the first version of an integrated implementation framework (addressing RQ1 and RQ2), hypothesizing how each aspect of the personalized customer experience is enabled by specific internal factors. For example, this initial framework posited that a front-stage element like personalized product recommendations would require back-stage capabilities like data analytics and knowledge-sharing processes. The outcome of Phase 1 was thus a set of defined CEM–CKM dimensions and a tentative alignment matrix (Novelty 2) serving as the conceptual foundation for the research.

Phase 2: Identification of implementation factors. The second phase of the research focused on RQ3 – pinpointing what organizational factors enable or hinder the successful implementation of personalized customer experiences. A systematic literature review method was used, identifying and analyzing research articles on success factors and challenges in the relevant domains (e.g., CRM system implementations, digital transformation projects related to customer experience enhancement, and innovation adoption in organizations). As a result, an initial list of potential enablers and barriers was compiled. These included factors such as organizational culture, leadership support, data governance practices, privacy and ethical considerations, technological infrastructure, and employee skills and training. To refine and validate this list, a Delphi study was carried out with a panel of industry experts. The experts were asked to rate and evaluate the importance of each factor identified in the Thesis. The Delphi process helped to reach a consensus and finalize a list of enablers and barriers for personalization initiatives (Novelty 3). Phase 2 produced a validated inventory/list of factors that must be managed by organizations and their practitioners for successful implementation of personalized customer experience (answering RQ3).

Phase 3: Readiness assessment tool development. With the factors identified and validated, Phase 3 tackled RQ4 and contributed to RQ5 by creating practical instruments to apply the research findings in organizational contexts. The key output of this phase was the personalization readiness self-assessment tool (Novelty 4). To develop this tool, enablers and barriers identified in Phase 2 were used as a basis and organized into thematic categories. Developing the tool involved drafting assessment items (questions and statements) based on the literature and expert input, then pilot-testing the tool. A pilot was conducted with a sample of organization representatives, who are also stakeholders in implementing personalized customer experiences, to gather feedback on the clarity, relevance, and completeness of the self-assessment scale. In parallel with the tool, Phase 3 also began formulating the structure of a step-by-step implementation roadmap (addressing part of RQ5). Using the factor inventory and matrix as a guide, an initial template for a phased roadmap (with recommended actions and "scan-cards" for each gap area) was designed, to be fully developed in Phase 4.

Phase 4: Implementation roadmap. The final phase addressed RQ5 in full by validating and refining the implementation methodology developed across the earlier phases. Building on the initial framework from Phase 1 (the CEM–CKM matrix) and the insights from Phases 2 and 3,

a consolidated implementation methodology was proposed – essentially combining the readiness assessment, the action roadmap, and best-practice scan-cards into an integrated toolkit for organizations. This methodology outlines how an organization should proceed from assessing its readiness, through planning and design, to execution and continuous improvement of a personalized customer experience aligned with knowledge management principles. In Phase 4, the Thesis focused on expert evaluations to validate this methodology. Experts who were not part of the earlier Delphi panel were asked to review the final framework as an external check on its completeness and novelty. Through this iterative refinement process, the framework and methodology were adjusted and finalized. The outcome of Phase 4 is a validated methodology (Novelty 5) that organizations can follow to implement personalized customer experiences, with built-in considerations for knowledge management, organizational change management, and continuous learning.

Throughout all phases of this research, iteration and feedback were key principles. Findings from one phase informed the next, and in some cases prompted revisiting earlier results (for example, expert feedback in Phase 4 leading to minor adjustments in the factor list or tool developed in previous phases). This design ensured that theoretical constructs were continuously confronted with empirical evidence and practical insights, leading to a robust and applicable framework by the conclusion of the study.

Structure of the Thesis

The Thesis is organized into three core chapters followed by a consolidated concluding section. Chapter 1 establishes the conceptual foundation for the research: it defines the principal constructs of customer experience management (CEM), customer knowledge management (CKM) and personalization, and by answering RQ1 and RQ2, derives a front-stage/back-stage classification together with an integrated 4×4 matrix that links customer-facing experience elements to their enabling knowledge processes. Chapter 2 addresses RQ3 by identifying, through systematic literature analysis and a Delphi study, the key organizational enablers and barriers that influence the implementation of a personalized customer-experience strategy. Chapter 3 responds to RQ4 and RQ5: it describes the design of the self-assessment tool (in the form of a survey), as well as the development of an implementation system consisting of a roadmap and an implementation guide, the latter operationalized as a set of sixteen scan-cards. Together, these elements translate the proposed framework into structured, actionable steps and support the development of a personalized customer-experience strategy. The chapter also presents the expert evaluations through which the implementation methodology was refined. Finally, the Conclusions and Recommendations chapter synthesizes the main findings, articulates the scientific contribution and practical implications, acknowledges limitations, and outlines avenues for future research. A list of references and five appendices complete the Thesis: Appendix 1 presents the personalization readiness self-assessment tool; Appendix 2 presents the implementation guide, consisting of sixteen scan-cards that support the operationalization of the matrix and the roadmap-defined actions within an organization; Appendix 3 presents the roadmap building tool; Appendix 4 provides an overview of the expert interviews; and Appendix 5 contains the Delphi questionnaire (Round 1).

Practical Application of the Research

Beyond theoretical contributions, the research has significant practical implications for businesses aiming to enhance their customer experience through personalization. The findings and deliverables of this study can be applied in several concrete ways.

Guiding strategy development. Managers and customer experience professionals can use the integrated framework (the front-stage/back-stage alignment matrix and associated roadmap) as a guide when formulating their personalized customer experience strategy. The Thesis proposes and develops a matrix of front-stage and back-stage elements that can be used by the practitioners of an organization as a checklist of considerations for personalization strategies, ensuring that customer-facing personalization initiatives (personalized recommendations, customized product and service offerings, or co-created service experiences) are linked to the necessary back-stage (or invisible-to-the-customer) elements right from the planning stage.

This helps prevent gaps where a company might launch a personalization effort without the supporting infrastructure (or vice versa). By following the framework, practitioners can design more cohesive and feasible personalization programs and roadmaps. The research framework serves as a reference model or template for developing a personalization strategy that is aligned across all levels of the organization.

Assessing organizational readiness. The self-assessment tool developed in this research is a ready-to-use instrument that organizations can employ to diagnose their current state of readiness for personalized customer experience. In practice, a leadership team or project team can deploy the checklist as an internal survey or workshop exercise to evaluate how well the company is prepared across various dimensions – such as data governance, technological infrastructure, team skills and knowledge sharing, customer-centric culture, and change management capabilities. The result of this assessment can help highlight specific areas of strength and weakness to consider. An organization may have strong technology platforms but weak cross-departmental knowledge sharing, building information silo's, or a solid customer-centric strategy but insufficient data privacy measures, damaging trust on the front-stage of the efforts. This can help develop action plans to address weaknesses *before* heavily investing in personalization initiatives, which can carry a high resource cost. The developed self-assessment survey was created using the factor inventory, which has been developed as part of the Thesis.

Personalization initiative rollout plan using the roadmap. Using the phased rollout framework developed in this Thesis, organizations can treat personalization as a structured implementation effort that unfolds over time rather than as a single, end-to-end initiative. The developed roadmap helps to split a personalized customer experience implementation program into successive and smaller phases, each with a more detailed and specific focus and set of responsibilities. This helps organizations pre-plan the overall, long-term plan for how a personalized customer experience strategy should be implemented, and then split into manageable and more affordable phases. The roadmap, implementation guide, and scan-card library support this process by translating assessment results into a suggested set of actions, which should be executed in a certain order.

As a result of the research conducted in this Thesis, organizations are provided with a practical set of tools to support personalization implementation projects, including a self-assessment tool to evaluate organizational readiness (diagnosing the as-is situation), a strategic framework (the 4×4 matrix) to analyze survey results within a broader customer-facing and organizational context, and a set of actionable recommendations (using the developed roadmap

and implementation guide, operationalized through scan-cards) to effectively implement a personalized customer experience strategy. Organizations can adopt these tools to more efficiently align their internal resources and efforts towards personalization, thereby improving their ability to deliver superior, individualized experiences while also enhancing return on investment (a challenge frequently identified in personalization initiatives).

Hypothesis

The primary hypothesis of this research is that the effective implementation of a personalized customer experience strategy in an organization is contingent upon the alignment of customer experience management and customer knowledge management practices within a structured framework – organizations which systematically integrate their customer experience initiatives with robust knowledge management processes (i.e., continuously capturing and leveraging customer insights) will achieve more successful and sustainable personalization outcomes than those that pursue personalization in isolation from knowledge management.

It can be concluded that neither advanced technology nor isolated customer-facing innovations alone are sufficient to guarantee a successful personalization strategy implementation – instead, a holistic, aligned approach (encompassing strategy, people, processes, and knowledge systems together) is needed to be able to scale personalization (as complexity increases, specifically when scaling) and to adapt it over time. More specifically, the hypothesis can be elaborated into three interrelated propositions corresponding to the focus areas of the research.

1. If CEM and CKM dimensions are properly aligned in an organization, then every customer interaction can be supported by relevant customer insights and organizational learnings – leading to higher personalization quality and consistency in the customer's experience.
2. If an organization addresses the key enablers and mitigates the key barriers identified (through conducting a readiness assessment and undertaking targeted improvements), it will create a conducive internal environment for the execution of a personalization strategy. In such an environment, personalization initiatives are more likely to take root and succeed.
3. If the implementation process follows a clear, knowledge-informed methodology (as proposed in this Thesis), the rollout of personalized customer experience initiatives will be more efficient and effective, yielding improved customer experience outcomes compared to a haphazard or purely technology-driven approach.

The central thesis proposes that aligning CEM and CKM is necessary for successful personalized customer experience strategies. This hypothesis was tested throughout the research by examining each link in the proposed alignment. By the conclusion of the study, evidence from the literature, expert consensus, and real-world case applications was used to evaluate the hypothesis. As will be discussed in later chapters, the findings support the view that alignment of CEM and CKM, operationalized through the developed framework and tools, is indeed a crucial factor in achieving effective personalization, thereby substantiating the hypothesis put forward.

Approbation and Practical Application of Research Results

The results of the research are presented in six scientific articles, five of them published and indexed in SCOPUS and Web of Science.

Kokins, G., Straujuma, A., Lapiņa, I. “From Theory to Practice: A Holistic Framework for Implementing an Open Innovation Driven Personalized Customer Experience Strategy”, article finalized, and submitted for publishing in Journal of Services Marketing (ISSN: 0887-6045).

Kokins, G., Straujuma, A. Systematic Literature Overview: Gaps, Inconsistencies, Contradictions and Future Research Directions within Customer Experience Management. In: The 24th World Multi-Conference on Systemics, Cybernetics and Informatics (WMSCI 2020): Proceedings. Vol. 3, Callaos, N. C., Gaile-Sarkane, E., Horne, J., Sanchez, B. (eds.). US, Orlando: International Institute of Informatics and Systemics (IIIS), 2020, pp. 65–70. ISBN 978-1-950492-45-9. Database: Scopus.

Kokins, G., Straujuma, A. Business Process Knowledge Management: Literature Review. In: The 24th World Multi-Conference on Systemics, Cybernetics and Informatics (WMSCI 2020): Proceedings. Vol. 3, Callaos, N. C., Gaile-Sarkane, E., Horne, J., Sanchez, B. (eds.). US, Orlando: International Institute of Informatics and Systemics (IIIS), 2020, pp. 71–76. ISBN 978-1-950492-45-9. Database: Scopus.

Kokins, G., Straujuma, A., Lapiņa, I. The Role of Consumer and Customer Journeys in Customer Experience Driven and Open Innovation. Journal of Open Innovation: Technology, Market, and Complexity, 2021, Vol. 7, No. 3, Article number 185. ISSN 2199-8531. Available from: doi:10.3390/joitmc7030185. Database: Scopus.

Straujuma, A., Kokins, G. Developing a Customer Centric Journey Map. In: 12th International Multi-Conference on Complexity, Informatics and Cybernetics (IMCIC 2021): Proceedings. US, Virtual Conference: International Institute of Informatics and Systemics (IIIS), 2021, pp. 134–139. ISBN 978-1-950492-57-2.

Kokins, G., Zāga-Bremmere, L., Ozoliņš, M. Increasing Performance through Loyalty by Improving Customer Service Quality: Case Study of a Fuel Retailer. In: The 26th World Multi-Conference on Systemics, Cybernetics and Informatics (WMSCI 2022): Proceedings. Vol. 2, Callaos, N. C., Gaile-Sarkane, E., Hashimoto, S., Sanchez, B. (eds.). International Institute of Informatics and Cybernetics, 2022, pp. 154–159. ISBN 978-1-950492-65-7. ISSN 2771-0947. Available from: doi:10.54808/WMSCI2022.02.154. Database: Scopus.

The results of the research were presented at 10 international scientific conferences.

1. Kokins, G. Systematic Literature Overview: Gaps, Inconsistencies, Contradictions and Future Research Directions within Customer Experience Management. 24th World Multi-Conference on Systemics, Cybernetics and Informatics (WMSCI 2020), online, 13/09/2020–16/09/2020.
2. Kokins, G. Business Process Knowledge Management: Literature Review, 24th World Multi-Conference on Systemics, Cybernetics and Informatics (WMSCI 2020), online, 13/09/2020–16/09/2020.
3. Kokins, G. Who Are Your Customers Really? Introduction to “Customer Personas” and “Consumer Journeys”. ICARe Alumni 2021 Conference “Reimagining Strategy for Alumni Relations and Career Development”, online, 11/05/2021–18/05/2021.
4. Kokins, G. Creating a Customer-Centric Journey Map. 25th World Multi-Conference on Systemics, Cybernetics and Informatics (WMSCI 2021), online, 18/07/2021–21/07/2021.

5. Kokins, G. The Role of Consumer and Customer Journeys in Customer Experience Driven Innovation. Society of Open Innovation: Technology, Market, and Complexity (SOI) & Riga Technical University (RTU) 2021 Conference, online, 12/07/2021–15/07/2021.
6. Kokins, G. Establishing a Data-Driven Approach for Consumer Journey Mapping and Measurement. Riga Technical University 62nd International Scientific Online Conference "Scientific Conference on Economics and Entrepreneurship" (SCEE'2021), Riga, 14/10/2021–15/10/2021.
7. Kokins, G. Developing a Customer-Centric Journey Map: The Case Study of Cambridge Venture Camp. 80th International Scientific Conference of the UL section "Higher education institution and business cooperation: potential, challenges and innovations", Riga, 01/03/2022.
8. Kokins, G. From Theory to Practice: A Holistic Framework for Implementing an Open Innovation Driven Personalized Customer Experience Strategy. Society of Open Innovation: Technology, Market, and Complexity (SOI) & Riga Technical University (RTU) 2024, 09/07/2024–12/07/2024.
9. Kokins, G. Personalization vs. Privacy: Strategies for Gaining Customer Trust through Transparency. 65th International Scientific Conference "Scientific Conference on Economics and Entrepreneurship" (SCEE'2024), Riga, 11/10/2024.
10. Kokins, G. Integrating Customer Experience and Knowledge Management: A Self-Assessment Tool For Personalization Readiness, 66th International Scientific Conference on Economics and Entrepreneurship (SCEE'2025), Riga, 16/10/2025.

The research results were developed through participation in the following projects.
1. Fostering Student Engagement through AI-driven Qualitative Quality Assurance Practices (01.11.2020–30.04.2023): 03000-3.1.2.1-e/278 | 2020-1-LV01-KA203-077578 | 4382. Position: Expert. Funding programme: ERASMUS+.
2. European Deans Council for Designing Sustainability Impact Roadmaps (01.09.2020–31.08.2023): 03000-3.1.2.1-e/22 | 2020-1-IT02-KA203-079952 | 4458. Position: Expert, Study Process Expert. Funding programme: ERASMUS+.
3. European Entrepreneurship Training Community (01.09.2018–31.08.2021): 03000-3.1.2-e/103 | 2018-1-LV01-KA203-046974 | 3802/2018. Position: Research Assistant. Funding programme: ERASMUS+.

1. THEORETICAL ASPECTS OF CUSTOMER EXPERIENCE AND KNOWLEDGE MANAGEMENT CONCEPTS

1.1. Customer Experience Management (CEM): Definition and Foundations

Customer experience management (CEM) refers to the strategies and processes that organizations use to design, orchestrate, and react to customer interactions in order to meet or exceed customer expectations and enhance their experiences (Homburg et al., 2017; C. Meyer & Schwager, 2007). CEM is about understanding the customer experience – often defined as the cumulative, holistic perception that customers have of their interactions with a firm, including cognitive, emotional, sensory, and social elements (De Keyser et al., 2015). Unlike traditional marketing approaches that focused on individual transactions or customer satisfaction in isolation, CEM emphasizes a customer-centric, journey-level view: it considers every touchpoint across the entire customer lifecycle and seeks to manage these touchpoints in an integrated way to create a coherent, positive experience (Lemon & Verhoef, 2016; Verhoef et al., 2009).

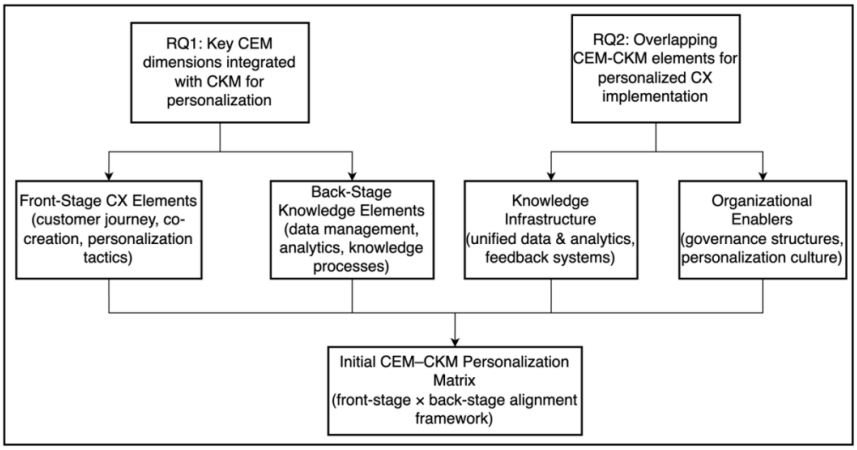


Fig. 1.1. Conceptual foundation (RQ1 and RQ2).

Historical Evolution: The concept of managing customer experiences has its roots in the shift from product-centric to customer-centric business thinking. In the late 1990s, (Pine & Gilmore, 1999) heralded the *"Experience Economy,"* arguing that businesses can gain competitive advantage by staging valued experiences, not just delivering products or services. Around the same time, marketing scholars began to explore experiential marketing – emphasizing customer feelings, senses, and interactions as vital to brand value (Schmitt, 1999). Early customer experience research lacked consensus on definition and scope, often borrowing from service quality and relationship marketing domains. Over the 2000s, as firms like Starbucks, Apple, and Disney demonstrated the financial payoff of superior experiences, interest in CEM surged. Researchers identified that experiences span multiple channels and are inherently subjective and context-dependent (C. Meyer & Schwager, 2007). By the mid-2010s,

comprehensive frameworks emerged. For example, Verhoef et al. (2009) presented a model outlining determinants of customer experience (social, service interface, retail atmosphere, price, etc.), highlighting that customer experience is influenced by a mix of company-controlled factors and external factors (e.g., peer influence). More recently, CEM has been conceptualized as an *organizational capability*: defining CEM as a "higher-order resource" comprised of a firm's cultural mindsets toward customer experience, its strategic directions for experience design, and its operational capabilities for continually renewing experiences to foster long-term customer loyalty (Homburg et al., 2017). This view underlines that successful CEM requires not just front-line techniques, but alignment of the entire organization (culture, strategy, and processes) around the customer's journey.

Theoretical Foundations**:** Two key theoretical perspectives underpin the CEM concept. First is Service-Dominant Logic (S-D logic), introduced by (Lusch & Vargo, 2014). S-D logic tries to propose that *service* (the application of knowledge and skills for the benefit of another) is the fundamental basis of exchange, and that value is co-created by providers and customers rather than embedded only in goods. This perspective shifts focus from tangible products to intangible resources, relationships, and experiences as the primary sources of value. Under S-D logic, customers are seen as active collaborators in the creation of their own experiences, not passive recipients. This worldview has influenced CEM by emphasizing that managing experiences means facilitating value co-creation with customers at every touchpoint (Prahalad & Ramaswamy, 2004). It also highlights the importance of operant resources – particularly knowledge – in service provision; a firm's knowledge of customer needs and a customer's knowledge of the service jointly contribute to the experience outcome. The second relevant perspective is the relationship marketing and CRM (Customer Relationship Management) evolution. CEM can be seen as an outgrowth of CRM's goal to build long-term customer relationships. However, CEM broadens the scope beyond data management to actively shaping the experiential context of those relationships (Becker & Jaakkola, 2020). In doing so, CEM also draws on psychology and consumer behavior theories to understand how impressions and memories are formed during interactions. Researchers have noted that CEM research is inherently interdisciplinary – incorporating marketing strategy, design thinking, service management, and even organizational behavior – which initially led to fragmented definitions (Jaakkola et al., 2022). Only in recent years have scholars converged on key principles: that customer experience is subjective, holistic, dynamic, and co-created (De Keyser et al., 2015; Lemon & Verhoef, 2016). These principles now form the foundation of CEM frameworks in both academia and practice.

Key Models and Processes**:** In practice, CEM involves several components and models that guide implementation. One widely used approach is customer journey mapping, a method to visualize and understand the sequence of touchpoints a customer traverses in interacting with a company (Halvorsrud et al., 2016). Journey mapping, often grounded in service design and *service blueprinting* techniques, helps identify pain points and opportunities to delight the customer. It aligns with S-D logic by mapping how value is co-created at each step. Another core aspect is establishing feedback loops – mechanisms to sense and measure customer reactions (e.g., through surveys, Net Promoter Score, social media listening) and to respond or adapt accordingly (C. Meyer & Schwager, 2007). CEM also entails designing experience standards or cues (Berry et al., 2002) that ensure each interaction (whether human or digital) supports the desired emotions or outcomes for the customer. As an example framework, some

organizations structure CEM processes in stages: *understand (customer insights), design (experience innovation), deliver (consistent execution across channels), and monitor (measurement and improvement).* Such processes require cross-functional coordination – marketing, sales, operations, and customer service need to work in unison. Indeed, a challenge frequently cited is breaking organizational silos to deliver a seamless experience (Hoyer et al., 2020). The evolution of CEM shows a clear trajectory from conceptualization to implementable models: moving from abstract ideas of "delight the customer" toward systematic management of journeys using data, design, and organizational culture.

1.2. Customer Knowledge Management (CKM): Definition and Types

While CEM focuses on managing the experience, customer knowledge management (CKM) focuses on managing knowledge *related to customers*. CKM is an extension of knowledge management that specifically deals with acquiring, sharing, and utilizing customer-related knowledge to drive value (Gebert et al., 2003; Karimi & Allameh, 2016; M. Meyer & Kolbe, 2005). Organizations recognize that their customers not only can, but should be used for both directions how knowledge may flow: as a source to gain insights beneficial to the organization, as well as consumers, that can use the organization's collected knowledge (often sourced from the customers themselves) for their benefit. This highlights the three categories of customer knowledge that are widely acceptable in CKM (Gebert et al., 2003).

Knowledge about customers: This is all the data that a company gathers about its customers – demographic data, preferences, purchase history, behavioral patterns, loyalty data, and so on. It is generated primarily through transactions, interactions and market research. *Knowledge about customers* is essential for segmentation and personalization, as it helps firms understand "who" the customer is and "what" they need or want – for example, organizations may track what a customer does on their website, web-portal or web-shop (clicks, interests in specific website categories), and could store this information in their back-end platforms to remember these preferences for future use (Karimi & Allameh, 2016). This knowledge is typically managed internally (e.g., marketing automation platforms, customer data platforms or CRM systems, data warehouses) and analyzed to derive insights for future use (Taghizadeh et al., 2020).

Knowledge from customers: This refers to knowledge that customers themselves provide to the firm, often consciously. It can include feedback, complaints, suggestions, and ideas from customers, as well as tacit knowledge that can be inferred from customer communities or co-creation activities. *Knowledge from customers* effectively taps the customer as an external knowledge partner (Gibbert et al., 2002). For instance, when a telecom company crowdsources ideas for new service features from its user forum, or when a software firm obtains bug reports and improvement suggestions from users, they are gathering knowledge from customers. Such knowledge often fuels innovation and continuous improvement of products and experiences. It aligns with the idea that customers can be collaborators and a source of expertise about their own needs and how they use offerings (Prahalad & Ramaswamy, 2004). Managing knowledge from customers involves processes to encourage knowledge sharing (e.g., online communities, co-design workshops) and to capture and integrate this feedback into the firm's knowledge base.

Knowledge for customers: it is what the firm hands its customers so they can get more value from the product – manuals and FAQs at the simplest level, tailored advice and educational

content at the richer end, all aimed at better customer decisions (Gebert et al., 2003). A clear example is a bank providing a customer with personalized financial insights or budgeting tips based on their spending data – this is knowledge for the customer that can improve their experience and satisfaction. Effectively managing knowledge for customers may involve curating content, using knowledge bases and chatbots, or tailoring communication to ensure customers receive the right information at the right time.

These three knowledge flows highlight that knowledge moves in both directions: inward, as the firm captures what it learns about and from customers, and outward, as it passes knowledge back to them. CKM took shape in the early 2000s out of a frustration with CRM: the systems held plenty of customer data, yet little of it ever became usable knowledge (Davenport & Beck, 2001; Davenport & Prusak, 1998). Early work by Gebert et al. (2003) described CKM as turning the one-way street of CRM (firm learning about customer) into a two-way street where customers and firms learn from each other. The knowledge-based view (KBV) of the firm provides a theoretical foundation for CKM: the KBV posits that knowledge is the most strategic resource of a firm, and the ability to create, store, and apply knowledge is a key source of sustainable competitive advantage (Grant, 1996). Applying KBV to customer management implies that customer knowledge is a strategic asset. In other words, how well a company knows its customers (and uses that knowledge) can differentiate it from competitors. This perspective justifies investments in data analytics, market research, and knowledge-sharing platforms focused on customers.

CKM sits at the intersection of knowledge management and marketing. Historically, knowledge management practices in the 1990s focused internally (e.g., capturing employees' knowledge). By the early 2000s, scholars and practitioners realized that a vast amount of valuable knowledge resides outside the firm – specifically with customers. This led to frameworks for integrating customer knowledge into innovation and service improvement (Gassmann & Enkel, 2004). Models of CKM often outline a cycle of processes, such as: *knowledge acquisition (from customers and about customers), knowledge dissemination (sharing insights within the firm and to customers), and knowledge application (using customer knowledge in decision-making and personalized service)* (Salomann et al., 2005). Successful CKM requires technology (e.g., CRM systems, social media listening tools) as well as organizational culture that values customers as partners in knowledge creation. It also involves carefully managing the quality of knowledge – ensuring customer data is accurate, insights are distilled correctly, and knowledge shared with customers is useful and timely (J. Zhang & Chen, 2024). Importantly, CKM is not only about data analytics; it also encompasses qualitative understanding, such as empathic knowledge gathered from direct customer interviews or ethnographic research on customer experience. In the era of big data, CKM has expanded to include leveraging large, unstructured datasets (e.g., social media posts, clickstreams) to glean customer insights (Anshari et al., 2019). For example, text mining customer reviews can yield knowledge *from* customers about common pain points. The advent of digital platforms and communities means customers frequently create knowledge (reviews, how-to videos, support forums) that other customers use – blurring the line between knowledge for and from customers. CKM strategies today therefore often include facilitating customer-to-customer knowledge exchange (e.g., online support communities), which can enhance overall customer experience by quickly spreading useful knowledge (Buhalis & Sinarta, 2019).

In summary, CKM provides the knowledge infrastructure needed to deeply understand customers and involve them in value co-creation. It complements CEM by ensuring that any efforts to manage experiences are informed by rich, up-to-date customer insights. Where CEM asks, "How can we create a better journey for the customer?", CKM provides the answers by tapping into what is known about the customer and by learning directly from the customer.

1.3. Personalization in Marketing and Service: Concept and Industry Examples

Personalizing a customer experience can be defined as a process that takes specific organization's offers, communication approach, or even the overall customer experience, and seems how it can make sure it matches as closely as possible an individual customer's characteristics and preferences. The goal of personalization is to tailor and customize the experience to a specific customer's needs – often leading to greater satisfaction, engagement, and loyalty (Arora et al., 2008). Personalization can occur in many forms, from personalized product recommendations on an e-commerce site, to targeted marketing messages, to adaptive service processes that change in real-time based on customer data. Historically, personalization has evolved alongside advancements in data collection and technology. In the pre-digital era, businesses practiced rudimentary personalization through segmentation and one-to-one marketing in high-touch contexts (Peppers & Rogers, 1993). The idea of *"one-to-one marketing"* introduced in the 1990s envisioned using customer information to treat different customers differently, tailoring communications and even products for each customer where possible. However, limitations in technology meant true individual-level personalization was feasible only in limited scenarios (like personal sales interactions).

With the rise of the internet and e-commerce in the 2000s, personalization took a big leap. Recommender systems became a cornerstone of online retail – famously, Amazon's recommendation engine analyzes a customer's past behavior and compares it to others to suggest products of likely interest (Linden et al., 2003). This represented a shift from segmentation (groups of customers) to leveraging *big data and algorithms for individual-level predictions*. As algorithms improved, personalization spread to other domains: media (e.g., Netflix and Spotify personalizing content streams), advertising (targeted ads based on browsing behavior), and beyond. By the 2010s, the proliferation of customer data (social media, mobile app usage, IoT devices) and advances in artificial intelligence enabled "hyper-personalization" – dynamic, real-time tailoring of content and experiences on a granular scale (Bleier et al., 2019). Academic research around this time started examining not just the benefits of personalization but also the *boundaries*: issues like privacy concerns, the personalization-privacy paradox, and the potential for creepiness if personalization is overdone or not transparent (Ameen et al., 2021; Awad & Krishnan, 2006). Nonetheless, evidence has consistently shown that when done right, personalization can increase customer satisfaction, conversion rates, and loyalty, because customers appreciate relevant and timely offerings (Arora et al., 2008; Krzeminska, 2019). It is useful to clarify terminology. *Customization* typically means the customer consciously designs or selects elements of their product/service (for example, a customer configuring a laptop before purchase or choosing a custom meal). It's driven by customer input. *Personalization*, on the other hand, is often defined as the company's action to tailor the experience for the customer, potentially without the customer's explicit input,

using data and predictive methods (Adomavicius & Tuzhilin, 2005). In practice, the lines blur: effective personalization may involve *implicit customization* (inferring what the customer would want from their data) and even giving customers tools to self-customize their experience (thus providing knowledge for customers to personalize for themselves). Modern strategies combine both – for example, a streaming service automatically personalizes a homepage but also lets users create profiles and pick what content to follow.

There are several factors that have made personalization a central strategic theme across industries. One key driver is technology – the ability to collect and analyze large volumes of customer data (big data analytics, machine learning) has made it feasible to personalize at scale (Hoyer et al., 2020). Another driver is consumer expectation: as consumers experience personalization in services like Netflix, Amazon, or Google, they come to expect similar levels of tailored treatment in other domains (Buhalis & Sinarta, 2019). A survey by J.D. Power (J.D. Power, 2024) found that 78 % of banking customers expected personalized support from their bank, illustrating how the expectation of personalization has extended even to traditionally conservative industries like finance. Additionally, competitive pressure pushes firms to personalize – if a competitor offers a more relevant, customized experience, customers may defect. The COVID-19 pandemic and the accompanying digital shift have further accelerated personalization efforts, as companies use digital channels to maintain customer engagement with more tailored digital experiences.

Personalization strategies have been adopted in various forms across industries. Below are a few illustrative examples from retail, telecommunications, and financial services:

*Retail***:** The retail industry (both e-commerce and brick-and-mortar) has been at the forefront of personalization. Online retail giants like Amazon set the standard by using collaborative filtering algorithms to recommend products "uniquely" suited to each customer's browsing and purchase history (Linden et al., 2003). This approach has been credited with significant increases in cross-selling and customer spend, and it epitomizes how *knowledge about customers* (past behavior data) drives personalized experiences. Traditional retailers have also embraced personalization via loyalty programs and data analytics: for instance, grocery chains analyze purchase data from loyalty cards to deliver personalized coupons and promotions (often via mobile apps) that match each shopper's habits (Aggarwal et al., 2024). In fashion retail, personalization is evident in "curated" shopping experiences – think of Stitch Fix or other subscription services that send a box of clothing picked specifically for the customer by an AI (and sometimes a human stylist) based on the customer's profile and feedback. These examples show retail leveraging CKM (customer data + feedback) to refine the experience with each interaction. Importantly, retail personalization is not limited to digital channels: in-store experiences are also being tailored, such as CRM systems that allow sales associates to recognize a customer as they enter and offer recommendations using the customer's purchase history (Grewal et al., 2020). Overall, retail demonstrates a mature use of personalization, turning data into real-time recommendations and individualized marketing at scale.

*Telecommunications***:** Telecom companies (mobile, internet, cable providers) have vast amounts of usage and customer interaction data, which they increasingly use to personalize services and communications. For example, they might track and collect data on how their consumer consume data, call time patterns, the content they view through the network. Then they can use the collected data and apply predictive analytics in order to find which customers may benefit from a different plan, or upsell any addons that have a potential synergy with their

existing one (Bashar et al., 2022). In this case, additional data collection and processing has a positive tradeoff, as not only does an approach like this improve customer satisfaction (the customer feels the company understands their needs) but can also reduce churn by addressing issues *before* the customer gets frustrated, thus acting proactively, rather than – reactively. Telcos also personalize customer support and retention efforts: for instance, if a model predicts a certain customer is at high risk of cancelling (perhaps due to recent dropped calls or billing issues), the company might route that customer's next call to a specialist agent or extend a special loyalty discount – a personalized retention strategy based on the customer's history (Ameen et al., 2021). Another area of personalization in telecom is network experience: some telecoms allow customers to prioritize certain services (like streaming or gaming) on their plans, effectively personalizing the network quality allocation to individual preferences. Omnichannel personalization is crucial in telecom because customers interact via stores, call centers, apps, and websites – leading companies have unified customer profiles so that, for example, the offer a customer sees on the website is mirrored when they talk to a call center agent (Greiner & Goh, 2021). Telecom examples highlight personalization's role in both marketing (targeted offers) and service (tailored support), enabled by extensive CKM practices (integrating knowledge about usage and feedback from support calls).

Financial services: Banks, insurance companies, and fintech firms are leveraging personalization to improve customer experience in what has traditionally been a conservative sector. Retail banking personalization often takes the form of personalized financial advice and product recommendations. For instance, many banks now have personalized dashboards in their mobile apps that display insights like "You spent more on restaurants this month" or nudge customers with tailored advice such as suggesting a savings plan based on the customer's income and spending patterns (Ho & Chow, 2023). These are examples of providing *knowledge for customers* – turning the customer's data into useful knowledge that helps them make financial decisions, thereby enhancing their experience and trust in the bank. On the marketing side, banks use segmentation and predictive models to personalize which product offerings (credit cards, loans, etc.) a customer is most likely to need and appreciate, rather than blasting the same offer to everyone. In insurance, companies are personalizing premiums and policies using customer data (for example, telematics data from car insurance clients' driving behaviors to offer personalized safe driving discounts). A concrete example in finance is the use of chatbots that personalize their responses based on the customer's profile and past inquiries, making the interaction feel more human and contextual (Arachchi et al., 2020). The impact of personalization in finance is significant: a study by Accenture found that 48 % of customers expect specialized treatment for being a good customer (Accenture, 2023; Pine & Gilmore, 1999), and banks report higher uptake of services when offers are tailored. However, finance is also where the tension between personalization and privacy is acute – sensitive personal data is involved, so firms must carefully manage data security and customer consent (Butori & Lancelot Miltgen, 2023).

Across these industries, it can be seen that effective personalization hinges on two capabilities: (1) rich customer knowledge (data + insights) and (2) agile experience management to act on that knowledge in real-time. This directly foreshadows the need to align CKM and CEM: companies that are successful at personalization tend to have both a deep understanding of their customers (CKM capability) and the processes to dynamically deliver tailored experiences (CEM capability). For example, Netflix's personalization works because

they gather tremendous knowledge about viewing behavior (CKM) *and* they have built a platform that can instantaneously change each user's interface and recommendations based on that knowledge (CEM execution in the digital experience). In contrast, organizations that silo their customer data or lack a customer-centric culture often struggle to personalize beyond basic segmentation (Buhalis & Sinarta, 2019). This underscores a key theme in the literature: the integration of customer knowledge management with experience management is essential to achieve meaningful personalization. This integration is discussed in details in further chapters.

1.4. Integrating CEM and CKM to Enable Personalized Customer Experiences

Personalizing customer experiences requires a tight integration between CEM and CKM – essentially linking the knowledge *about/from* customers with the management *of* the customer's experience. CEM provides the framework for taking action (designing and delivering experiences), while CKM provides the raw material and insights that inform what actions will be most effective for each customer. In academic terms, this integration addresses a gap where marketing management (CEM) and knowledge management (CKM) have traditionally been separate silos. Researchers have started emphasizing the overlap: for instance, Jaziri (2019a, 2019b) proposed the concept of *customer experiential knowledge management (CEKM)*, explicitly aiming to fuse customer experience and knowledge management into one approach. The rationale is that every customer interaction both uses knowledge (to personalize the experience in that moment) and creates new knowledge (from the customer's response, which should be fed back for continuous improvement).

Overlap of CEM and CKM elements: There are several overlapping elements and activities in CEM and CKM that can be identified as critical for personalization (this is the focus of RQ2 of our study – understanding which elements of CKM and CEM must work together for personalized customer experience implementation). First, both CEM and CKM start with a deep understanding of customer needs and context. In CEM, this appears as customer journey analysis and personas; in CKM, it appears as collecting knowledge about customers (e.g., preferences, histories). These are essentially the same foundation viewed through two lenses – one experiential, one informational. Second, feedback loops are central to both: CEM emphasizes listening to the customer to fix pain points, while CKM explicitly values knowledge from customers (feedback, suggestions). Since Voice of Customer (VoC) programs both improve experiences and also feed a knowledge repository, they can be seen as a joint CEM–CKM mechanisms. Third, delivering an experience that is specifically tailored to a customer's specific needs and wants is one of the main CEM goals, but it cannot be achieved without analyzing customer data and knowledge (CKM processes) – thus personalization itself can be considered as one of the overlapping elements itself. So practices like real-time recommendation, dynamic content, or adaptive customer service scripts are where CEM execution is directly fueled by CKM insights (Adke et al., 2022; Gazi et al., 2024). Even internally, the capabilities needed overlap – organizational culture that is customer-centric is needed for CEM, and the same culture must encourage knowledge sharing about customers across departments (for CKM to work). As another example, the role of employees in delivering personalized experiences (CEM) overlaps with internal knowledge management: front-line staff need access to customer knowledge (profiles, histories) and also need to feed back new

knowledge (what they learn about customers during interactions) into the system (Bhattacharya & Sinha, 2022). Essentially, points of integration between CEM and CKM occur wherever knowledge is applied to the design/delivery of an experience or wherever an experience generates new knowledge. To structure this integration, it is helpful to map the types of customer knowledge (from CKM) to corresponding CEM processes.

Table 1.1

Customer experience and customer knowledge management integration framework (created by the author)

CEM phase	**Knowledge about customers (data captured and analyzed)**	**Knowledge from customers (input consciously or tacitly provided)**	**Knowledge for customers (information returned to enhance customer experience)**
1 Strategy and segmentation	• Demographics, value tiers, customer lifetime value • Channel preference– logs • Propensity and needs clustering	• Voice of–customer–interviews • Painpoint–narratives • Coideation– on value propositions	• Personalized onboarding experience • Expectation setting–FAQs • Comparative value stories
2 Experience design (customer journeys and touchpoints)	• Customer persona parameters/facts for journey mapping • Historic data from interactions	• Co-creation workshops and usability testing • Feedback from customers on proposed journeys via surveys	• Prototype walkthrough guides • "How to–" videos for new journeys • customer experience option explainers
3 Experience delivery and personalization	• Real-time behavioral telemetry • Predictive scores for offers	• Heat-map findings and real-time identification • Social media–comments/feedback triggering evaluation of journeys and approach	• Dynamic content and offers • Contextual help/tooltips (proactive) • FAQ/Knowledge articles appearing contextually during the journey
4 Monitoring and continuous improvement	• KPIs for various micro/macro segments (NPS, CES, churn rates, CLV) • Funnel drop-off analytics	• Post-interaction surveys • Complaint logs and community threads	• Proactive status updates based on collected data • Personal progress dashboards • "What we changed" transparency notes

Knowledge about customers informs experience design and personalization strategy: Knowledge about customers (e.g., segmentation data, behavioral patterns) is the input to the customer journey design and touchpoint personalization. CEM activities like customer journey mapping, persona development, and experience personalization planning are based on deep customer insights. For example, during the journey design stage, the awareness that a section of the customers is tech-savvy millennials compared to another section of retirees will result in different experience designs. At the individual level, when an organization knows that customer A prefers self-service and customer B prefers human interaction (information about their

channel preference), the CEM system can direct them, and this forms a personalized journey (Greiner & Goh, 2021). Personalization engines that decide which content or product to show a user operate on profiles (knowledge about the customer). Therefore, maintaining comprehensive, high-quality knowledge about customers (via CKM practices like data integration and analysis) is a prerequisite for effective CEM personalization. In essence, CKM provides the data-driven understanding (the "what and who") that allows CEM to answer "how to serve this customer."

Customers are co-creating the experience when they give feedback on their pain points or new features they want. The examples of organizations integrating these CKM components are to involve their customers in beta testing (widely used in the video game development industry), design thinking sessions, or joint workshops – all with the goal to allow a organizations customers to influence the experience (Schiavone et al., 2023). From a CEM best practice perspective, this is simply part of managing the experience through the entire customer lifecycle. After all, it is not best practice to just designing an experience once and then leaving it static. Customer experience requires constant iteration cycles to adapt to everchanging market and customer needs. Building on the example of a telecom company – the employees might notice many high-value customers complaining (knowledge from customers) about the complexity of its mobile app, website or perhaps self-service or billing portal. In response, the CEM team might redesign that aspect of the journey, perhaps even inviting some of those customers to help test new designs. This overlap shows that customer feedback loops (CKM) are integral to experience management – you cannot manage experiences effectively without continuously learning from the customer. Moreover, encouraging knowledge from customers can itself be an experience enhancer: customers appreciate when their input is valued and see improvements, building engagement and loyalty (Bolton et al., 2018). Thus, CKM's outward-facing processes (collecting and managing customer contributions) become an internal engine for keeping the experience personalized and updated.

Knowledge for customers is embedded in the Experience Delivery: Knowledge for customers (information provided to customers) corresponds to CEM processes related to *customer support, communications, and value-added services* during the journey. Essentially, every time an organization empower the customer with relevant information at the right time, they are blending CKM with the actual experience. For instance, in an e-commerce journey, knowledge for the customer might mean providing size guides, product comparison data, or peer reviews to help the customer's decision – this improves the experience by making it easier and more personalized (the customer gets what *they* specifically need to know). In a B2B context, knowledge for customers could be providing a client with insight reports or benchmarks tailored to their industry and usage of a service (a personalized value-add service). From a CEM standpoint, these are part of the touchpoint content that shapes the experience. A well-known example is how some car manufacturers have personalized owner portals that not only allow service booking but also give the owner tailored maintenance tips and tutorials for their specific vehicle model (this is knowledge for the customer enhancing their ownership experience). Delivering the right knowledge for the customer often requires bridging organizational silos – the service department's knowledge base must feed into customer-facing channels like chatbots or FAQs (S. Gupta & Joshi, 2022). Companies that excel in CEM ensure that whenever a customer needs information or help, the answer they get is *personalized*

(reflecting their product, history, context), which is only possible if CKM is providing that context behind the scenes.

In summary, integrating CEM and CKM means that at every stage of managing the customer experience, the appropriate customer knowledge is utilized, and every customer interaction is feeding back to enrich the customer knowledge base. This cyclical relationship aligns perfectly with service-dominant logic's notion of value co-creation: the firm learns from the customer and adapts the service, the customer learns from the firm (through information and personalized offerings) and gains value, and together they co-create a unique experience. Our research addresses this integration directly – RQ1 seeks to identify the key dimensions of CEM and how they integrate with CKM and personalization capabilities to create personalized experiences. By mapping CKM knowledge types to CEM processes as above, the author provides a conceptual integration that answers RQ1. Furthermore, RQ2 targets the *overlapping elements* of CEM and CKM necessary for implementing personalization. From the discussion above, these overlapping elements include: a unified customer data infrastructure, processes for continuous customer insight collection (e.g., feedback systems), cross-functional teams or governance that connect knowledge management with customer-facing design, and a culture that encourages both personalized service and knowledge sharing. Identifying these common elements is crucial because they represent what an organization must have in place to successfully align CEM and CKM. For instance, without an integrated IT system that both front-line staff and analysts can access (an overlapping element of CKM and CEM), customer knowledge will not flow to touchpoints in real time, harming personalization.

Notably, the integration of CEM and CKM for personalization is facilitated by modern technologies. Big data analytics and AI serve as the connecting link, transforming vast amounts of customer data (CKM input) into effective personalization strategies (CEM output) in a timely manner (Hoyer et al., 2020). For example, machine learning can process knowledge about customers (transactions, clicks) to make a prediction about the next best action to take with a particular customer, which the CEM system (such as a marketing automation platform or a personalization engine on a site) then implements in the form of a personalized offer. This technology angle highlights a common aspect: the capability to analyze, which is a component of CKM (analyses to create knowledge) and a component of CEM (making real-time decisions during the experience). With the adoption of AI-based personalization by companies, the interdependence between CKM and CEM is further enhanced; in other words, the customer experience is made smarter (Grewal et al., 2020). Nevertheless, the high-tech also means that knowledge must be treated with care: algorithms must be trained on good data and their learning must be optimized with human knowledge (a CKM issue), and the experiences they produce must be customer-focused and not too mechanical (a CEM issue). Achieving this balance is part of the integration challenge.

In conclusion, aligning CEM and CKM to implement personalized customer experience strategies means breaking down the silos between how organizations know the customer and how they serve the customer. This alignment ensures that *every piece of knowledge gleaned is used to enhance the experience, and every experience is treated as an opportunity to gain new knowledge*. Such alignment is conceptually sound, but as the literature indicates, it is not yet commonplace in practice – which is why research and guidance in this area (including this study) are needed.

1.5. Research Gaps and Practical Challenges in Aligning CEM and CKM for Personalization

Having reviewed the key concepts and the proposed integration of CEM and CKM, it becomes evident that there are both research gaps in the academic literature and practical challenges for organizations attempting to align these domains to achieve personalization. This section synthesizes the literature to identify what is missing or problematic, thus setting the stage for our research contribution. Notably, addressing these gaps and challenges directly relates to our first two research questions (RQ1 and RQ2) – which aim to clarify the dimensions and overlaps of CEM and CKM for personalization – and also provides motivation for later research questions that tackle implementation factors.

Gap 1: Lack of Integrated Frameworks and Holistic Research. One major gap is that few studies have explicitly connected CEM and CKM in a unified framework. Customer experience research and customer knowledge research have largely progressed on separate tracks. For example, many customer experience studies focus on mapping journeys or measuring experiences (e.g., customer experience metrics), without detailing how customer information and learning feed into those processes (Lemon & Verhoef, 2016; Becker et al., 2020). Conversely, CKM literature often discusses knowledge processes in isolation or within CRM programs, and seldom ties them to the design of holistic customer experiences (Durugbo & Pawar, 2014). Jaziri (2019a, 2019b) is one of the few who attempted to marry the two, coining CEKM, but this remains a conceptual proposition with limited empirical validation. Our literature review found no widely accepted model that tells practitioners *which types of customer knowledge should be used at which stage of experience management*, or *how to systematically convert customer insights into personalized experience elements*. This gap underlines the importance of RQ1 and RQ2: by identifying the key dimensions/elements and overlaps of CEM and CKM, this research aims to contribute a clearer conceptual model. Service-dominant logic provides a philosophical grounding (emphasizing co-created experiences and knowledge as operant resources) but translating that into a concrete management framework is an ongoing research need (Akaka et al., 2019). In summary, the academic gap is a siloed understanding – the field lacks integrated theories that explain how organizations can concurrently manage customer experience and customer knowledge as part of one strategy.

Gap 2: Limited Cross-Industry and Longitudinal Studies. Another gap is that most research is content-specific (such as e-commerce personalization algorithms or knowledge management in B2B settings) and not applicable across industries. Consequently, there is a call for more cross-industry studies or comparisons to understand if principles of aligning CEM and CKM hold universally or need adaptation (Pansari & Kumar, 2017). For instance, what personalization looks like in telecom vs. in hospitality can be very different, and thus, the integration of knowledge might also differ. However, our analysis indicates that fundamental principles (such as the requirement to have integrated customer data or the significance of feedback loops) remain the same. Future studies may focus on the moderating role of industry-specific factors (regulations in finance, product complexity in tech, etc.) on the CEM–CKM alignment. Also, longitudinal studies are limited, the industry is not informed of the long-term effects of the continued personalization of relationships with customers. Does intensive personalization through CKM necessarily result in loyalty, or can it be counterproductive as preferences evolve or privacy issues increase with time? The dynamic nature of knowledge

(knowledge can, and mostly will, become outdated and irrelevant as time progresses) and experience implies that the alignment must be continuously monitored (as the customer expectations change due to market, competition and technological advances), research currently does not directly address this dynamic nature of CKM and CEM integration. This indicates a gap in research frameworks that actually consider the reality that knowledge and experience strategies require constant evolution, adaptation and iteration to stay effective and relevant.

Gap 3: Metrics and Outcomes of Integration. The practical research gap is the measurement of success in the case of CEM and CKM alignment. Customer experience outcomes (such as satisfaction, NPS, retention) and knowledge outcomes (such as the number of insights captured, knowledge utilization rates) are often measured separately by companies. It has no standardized measures that can be used to connect the two – how do we measure the value of improved knowledge management to a better customer experience measure? Some initial work in data-driven marketing links "customer intelligence" maturity to performance, but it does not explicitly isolate experiences. Homburg et al. (2017) and others have started to determine patterns of CEM capability and correlate them with the results of loyalty. However, more detailed studies would be able to isolate, for instance, the effect of mapping knowledge types to journey stages on certain outcomes (perhaps personalized experiences only result in higher share-of-wallet when customer-to-customer knowledge is also high, which is a hypothesis to test). To determine such cause-effect relationships, both domains need to be integrated, which researchers often lack access to. Thus, a gap exists in empirical validation of the intuitive idea that aligning CKM and CEM is beneficial. Our research will attempt to fill some of this by conceptualizing those links and later validating via expert input and case studies.

Beyond academic gaps, practical challenges abound for organizations trying to implement personalized customer experience strategies through better use of customer knowledge. The literature and industry reports point to several key challenges:

Data Silos and Integration Challenges. One of the top barriers is that customer data and knowledge are often scattered across different systems and departments (Peppers & Rogers, 1993; Saleem & Naseem, 2023). Marketing might have campaign response data, sales has CRM records, customer service has support tickets, and so on – all potentially dealing with the same customers but rarely integrated. This fragmentation makes it difficult to get a 360-degree view of the customer needed for personalization. Technical challenges of integrating data (especially legacy systems in banking or telecom) are frequently cited in studies (Greiner & Goh, 2021). Without unified knowledge repositories and data governance, CEM efforts may rely on partial or outdated knowledge, leading to inconsistent or irrelevant personalization. Overcoming this requires investment in IT (data lakes, CDPs – Customer Data Platforms) and also organizational agreements about data sharing. Many organizations are still progressing with the required changes and transformation, which means they cannot yet utilize advanced personalization despite having internal consensus that this is the way forward.

Privacy and Ethical Considerations. Personalization walks a fine line on privacy. Customers today are increasingly concerned about how their data is used. When the EU rolled out and started to enforce their GDPR (General Data Protection Regulation), this imposed regulations that governed how data can be used, in relation to the consent provided by the customer (and in return, how consent principles and processes are allowed to function). While US does not have as strict regulations on a federal level – CCPA (California Consumer Privacy Act) are imposing strict requirements on the above mentioned data and consent principles. A practical

challenge is aligning CKM with privacy compliance and ethical practices. For instance, extensive knowledge about customers enables personalization, but using highly personal data (location, health info, etc.) can trigger privacy backlash if not handled sensitively (Butori & Lancelot Miltgen, 2023). There is a "creepiness" factor when personalization is too accurate or unexpected, making customers uneasy about how much the firm knows (Ameen et al., 2021). Thus, companies must not only manage customer knowledge, but do so transparently and securely. The literature notes that building *trust* is crucial – customers are more willing to share data and accept personalization when they trust the brand and see clear benefits (Xu et al., 2011). This ties back to CEM: trust and perceived relevance are part of the experience. A challenge is that many organizations treat privacy solely as a legal/compliance issue, whereas an aligned CEM–CKM approach would treat it as a customer experience issue (i.e., part of personalization strategy is giving customers control over their data and educating them on how it is used to help them) (Bashar et al., 2022). The challenge for researchers and practitioners is developing frameworks that ensure personalization efforts are *customer-friendly and ethical*, not just technically effective.

Organizational Silos and Culture. Even if data can be unified, organizational silo mentality can hinder the alignment of CEM and CKM. Personalization often requires collaboration between IT/data teams (who manage customer knowledge systems) and front-line teams (marketing, customer experience, operations who execute experiences). Studies have found that lack of coordination between these groups leads to initiatives falling short (Hoyer et al., 2020). For example, a company might have a great analytics team producing customer insights, but if the retail store staff are not trained or incentivized to use those insights in their interactions, the personalized experience fails at the last mile. This challenge is essentially one of change management and culture. A customer-centric culture – where employees at all levels value customer insight and are empowered to act on it – is hard to cultivate (Kandampully et al., 2018). Legacy companies might have entrenched product-centric mindsets or rigid departmental KPIs that do not encourage sharing knowledge for the sake of better customer experience. The literature suggests top management support and cross-functional governance are keys to breaking silos (Saleem & Naseem, 2023). Some organizations are creating roles like "Chief Customer Officer" or "Chief Experience Officer" to unify strategy across touchpoints, and "Center of Excellence" teams for personalization that bring IT and business together. Our research in later chapters considers these enablers and barriers (addressing beyond RQ2 into RQ3 territory), but it is worth noting here that the aligned approach is advocated in this research requires significant organizational alignment as well, which is a non-trivial challenge.

Quality and Continuity of customer knowledge. Another practical challenge is maintaining the quality of knowledge about customers over time. Customer data can decay quickly (people move, change preferences, new trends emerge), so organizations face a challenge ensuring their knowledge is current and relevant (Punhani et al., 2021). If CEM relies on outdated and not relevant knowledge, personalization attempts may have not the desired outcome as they might not match the customers needs (e.g., recommending an item that is no longer needed, or using outdated profile information to create a new offer that is no longer relevant). To avoid this, organizations should make sure that data is frequently updated (with the relevant sources identified), real-time analytics, and perhaps most challengingly, integration of unstructured data (like social media sentiment or contextual data such as weather or location) to truly understand context. Many firms struggle with integrating such external or real-time data into their CKM

processes (Haleem et al., 2022). Additionally, there is the challenge of knowledge continuity across the customer journey – ensuring that what is learned at one touchpoint (say web browsing behavior) is immediately available to influence another touchpoint (say a call center script). Achieving this kind of instantaneous knowledge sharing is part of the vision of an aligned CEM–CKM system but is operationally tough. However, with the rise of cloud-based architectures and event-stream processing, companies are gradually moving toward more real-time personalization capabilities (Gazi et al., 2024). Still, the majority of organizations are in early stages of this, according to recent surveys on personalization maturity (Felix & Rembulan, 2023).

Measuring ROI and Gaining Leadership Buy-In. Implementing personalized experiences through better CKM often requires substantial investment (in technology, training, data governance). A challenge is proving the ROI of these investments to get leadership buy-in. While intuitively personalization should drive loyalty and revenue, executives often want concrete numbers. Because of the aforementioned measurement gap, managers sometimes rely on metrics that do not capture the full value of a personalized experience, but are more easily gathered and already established in organizations, such as click-through rates, incremental sales from campaigns. Additionally, it can be a risk if organizations start focusing deeply on personalizing, as it can mean fewer resources on mass marketing or other approaches, which could be evaluated by shareholders as a strategic gamble. Without clear benchmarks or case studies in the literature showing the payoff, some organizations hesitate. Our cross-industry examples suggest benefits, but each firm needs to understand the business case in their context. This challenge points to a need for more documented case studies and perhaps simulation research that models the financial impact of integrated CEM–CKM initiatives.

Amid these gaps and challenges, our study is poised to make a contribution both theoretically and managerially. This study will address the conceptual gap by answering RQ1 and RQ2 to provide a clear classification of CEM and CKM elements and their combination to facilitate personalization. This classification (as identified in this chapter and to be narrowed down by our research methodology) is a direct response to the literature gap of not having integrated frameworks. It will also point out the common aspects (such as unified customer data, feedback integration, etc.) that organizations need to concentrate on, thus giving practical advice. The discovery of these overlaps and dimensions also sets the stage to address the subsequent research questions regarding the factors of implementation (enablers/barriers) – most of which also relate to the issues mentioned in previous chapters (data integration, culture, etc.). In effect, the research gaps drive our research questions, and the practical challenges inform our research objectives to produce recommendations and tools (such as a readiness assessment or implementation roadmap in later chapters) to help organizations overcome those challenges.

To conclude this chapter, the literature suggests that aligning customer experience management and customer knowledge management is a promising but underdeveloped avenue for delivering truly personalized customer experiences. Personalization is at the intersection of knowing your customer and putting your knowledge to work in real time. However, businesses and scientists are yet to understand the best way of attaining this convergence. This study has created a complete picture of each of the domains (CEM, CKM, personalization) and how they relate to each other by synthesizing definitions, theory, such as service-dominant logic and knowledge-based view, and examples of various industries. This establishes a solid theoretical

basis. Nevertheless, there are still considerable gaps in the knowledge and practice – gaps that our research aims to fill. In the next chapter, this research will build on these insights to propose a conceptual framework that maps out the integration of CEM and CKM for personalization (directly tackling RQ1 and RQ2), and formulate specific research hypotheses/questions to be explored. Ultimately, bridging the disciplines of experience management and knowledge management holds the key to personalization at scale, and solving the puzzle of how to do so will be a major step forward for both academic knowledge and practical management of customer experiences.

1.6.Integrated CEM and CKM Elements

In order to successfully implement personalized customer experiences, organizations must align their front-stage customer-facing activities with corresponding back-stage organizational capabilities. This is analogous to service blueprinting, where the visible "on-stage" customer interactions are supported by "back-stage" processes and resources (Bitner et al., 2008). In the context of personalization, front-stage elements represent the facets of customer experience that are tailored or co-created with the customer, while back-stage dimensions represent the internal strategies, governance, analytics, and infrastructure that enable such personalization. Effective alignment ensures that what is promised or designed in the customer's experience is deliverable and sustainable through the organization's capabilities. This section introduces a matrix that conceptually integrates four key front-stage personalization elements with four critical back-stage organizational dimensions. The matrix serves as a framework (and diagnostic tool) for integrating customer experience management (CEM) and customer knowledge management (CKM) in support of personalization. Each cell in the 4×4 matrix highlights a specific intersection of a customer-facing aspect and an organizational enabler, articulating why that intersection matters, along with practical examples, common barriers, and recommendations for improvement.

Academic papers concerning customer experience and personalization strategies, emphasize the challenges associated with implementing and adopting them were analyzed using qualitative content analysis to describe and define the fundamental components of two crucial dimensions in the introduction of a personalized customer experience within organizations. To define the practical know-how of how organizations can go about integrating components for each of these two dimensions, an array of tools, approaches, and frameworks relevant to will be recognized and classified – by doing a comprehensive review of existing academic literature. The author also incorporates open innovation principles – mainly in the aspect of co-creation within CEM, evaluating how external partnerships and customer feedback can be efficiently integrated into personalized customer experience strategies.

Scopus and Web of Science, IEEE Explore, and Google Scholar were utilized as the primary databases during the initial exploration. To encompass both personalization and customer experience-related facets, the following keywords were employed:

Personalized/Personalization: Terms utilized: "personalized," "personalization," "customization," "customized," "tailored," "individualized," "adaptive".

Customer experience (customer experience): Search terms utilized: "customer experience," "customer experience," "client experience," "consumer experience," "user experience".

Only articles published within the past five years were considered, as older publications might not contain the most recent insights due to advancements in AI and Machine Learning tools. Subsequently, 1310 articles were further evaluated based on their abstracts, eliminating papers that predominantly focused on highly specific technical algorithms (e.g., recommendation algorithms, IT architecture models for recommender systems, etc.), and instead concentrated on the aspects of a personalized customer experience either experienced by the customer or covering organizational aspects of it. Following this selection process, 226 articles were identified for further scrutiny, which were then thoroughly examined as full-text articles, excluding those that did not align with the research scope (i.e., articles lacking organizational/strategic considerations of personalized experiences, or where personalization was only briefly mentioned without in-depth analysis). Consequently, 146 articles were deemed suitable for the quantitative content analysis.

The qualitative content analysis was conducted utilizing open coding to derive insights into the two research questions, particularly centering around two primary facets: the organizational structure (comprising strategy, organizational change, and process-related aspects) and personalization components (identifying the elements crucial within a personalized experience). Grounded theory was selected as a basis for the analysis – there were a multitude of reasons for this: This method allows not only working with the expected codes and categories, but it also encourages an iterative approach during the process, and allows both developing and validating theoretical models at the same time (R. Kumar, 2014). This approach fits well with the framework of this research, as a theoretical model is developed as well as adjusted based on additional literature being included.

Service blueprinting represents an advanced strategic methodology that is employed to systematically visualize and meticulously design various service processes, with a concentrated emphasis on the intricate dynamics of both customer interactions and the underlying internal operational mechanisms. An important aspect of the service blueprinting concept is the essential distinction between front-stage and back-stage elements, which play entirely different but interdependent roles in customer experience. The front-stage elements are those aspects that are easily seen and available to the customer, thus having a direct impact on their perceptions and satisfaction levels, and the back-stage elements are the support systems that enable service delivery without direct interaction or contact with the customer. A thorough comprehension of these differences is essentially critical to the successful optimization of service design, which ultimately results in major improvements in the overall customer experience.

Front-stage (customer-facing) elements: These customer interactions can take many different forms, such as face-to-face communication, the use of digital interfaces, and any other touchpoints through which the customer actively experiences the service being provided in real-time (Lambillotte, Magrofuoco, et al., 2022). The appearance and perception of these front-stage aspects are important since they can be directly seen by the customer and contribute significantly to their overall impression of the quality of the service. The influence of front-stage factors on customer experience is significant because the quality and the overall efficiency of the front-stage factors directly correlate with customer satisfaction and brand loyalty. The effective management and strategic control of these front-stage elements can result in a significant positive customer experience, as they are the main points of contact and interaction with the customer (Zomerdijk & Voss, 2010).

Back-stage (non-visible) elements: In contrast to front-stage elements, back-stage elements include all activities and processes that support the provision of front-stage services, but are not visible to the customer. These back-stage functions may encompass crucial operational aspects such as data platforms, CRM systems, and orchestrated data flows to contribute towards real-time personalization efforts (Adke et al., 2022). Although the back-stage factors might not have a direct effect on the perceptual framework of the customer, they are essential in facilitating the smooth and effective operations of the front-stage processes. While the back-stage elements cannot be easily visible to the customer, their efficiency and reliability have an indirect but significant impact on the customer experience since they ensure that the front-stage interactions are performed smoothly and uninterrupted (Buhalis & Sinarta, 2019).

Integration and impact on customer experience: Although the back-stage factors might not have a direct effect on the perceptual framework of the customer, they are essential in facilitating the smooth (Lambillotte & Poncin, 2023). Service blueprinting provides a valuable framework that can be used to avoid service disruptions by actively defining possible areas of failure that might exist in both front-stage and back-stage processes, thus significantly enhancing the overall quality of the customer experience (Bellos & Kavadias, 2021). The creation of services that have a high customer experience focus needs a fine balance between front-stage features visibility and back-stage features efficiency. This considerate strategy will ensure that the service offered is interesting and entertaining to the customer, characterized by reliability and consistency, ultimately leading to long-term customer satisfaction and loyalty (Zomerdijk & Voss, 2010).

Personalization elements

The results indicate a gap between customer-facing (front-stage) and elements not visible to the customer's (back-stage) elements – with 97 % of analyzed research papers discussing and evaluating customer-facing elements, while only 83 % are discussing the back-stage or organizational aspects of a personalized customer experience (see Fig 1.2). While the difference is not large, it does illustrate a potential reason why over the last few years within the industry there has been backlash and criticism aimed towards personalization, as it has not been successful in living up to the built-up hype (Lambillotte & Poncin, 2023; Slorach, 2022; Spicker, 2013; J. Zhang, 2011). This gap identified in the literature might point towards the reason for this – while the customer benefits and customer-facing elements have been the focus of most studies, the back-bone of ensuring the longevity of implementing a personalized customer experience strategy – the organizational foundations that need to be in place for such a strategy to thrive and create a positive ROI has been discussed and analyzed less frequently.

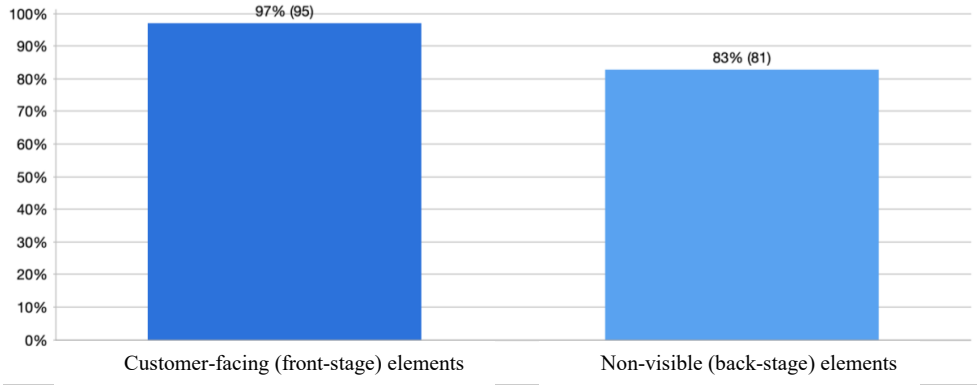


Fig. 1.2. Summary of customer-facing (front-stage) and non-visible (back-stage) elements (% how often the two dimensions are discussed in research papers).

This further illustrates that a framework, showing how a personalized customer experience should be implemented in an organization is required to fill a gap of knowledge.

Customer-facing (front-stage) elements breakdown

Customer-facing elements, based on the results of the qualitative content analysis can be broken down into 4 main categories (see Figure 1.3).

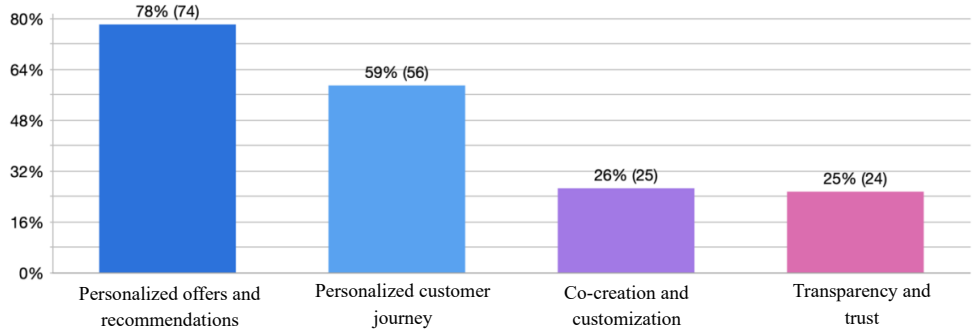


Fig. 1.3. Customer-facing (front-stage) elements.

The dominant category in the analyzed research literature is “Personalized offers and recommendations”, which is mentioned in 78 % of the coded scholarly articles. This statistic indicates that the majority of efforts in personalization have focused on marketing and sales techniques. This also supports the assertions by some researchers that the personalization strategies adopted by firms might not be effective (Goldenberg et al., 2021; Lempel, 2017); to realize higher ROI and customer loyalty through personalized experiences, highlighting the need for personalized communication interaction with the organization. 59 % of the reviewed research articles emphasized and highlighted the importance of creating a “Personalized customer journey” – which practically means that customers are guided and offered the channels which they choose based on their preferences (of course – with some restrictions, as not all channels are suitable for all purposes of communication due to legal reasons, as well as content restrictions). A notable decline in frequency is observable in the subsequent category

labeled “Co-creation and customization,” which affords customers the opportunity to contribute their insights in order to personalize their experiences. While this aspect has been overlooked in the scholarly literature, it is a key factor in resolving the inconsistencies in AI/ML-based personalization algorithms that are not always accurate and may be insufficient to create the experience desired by individual customers. Through this approach, customers can contribute to the process and propose changes that can later be incorporated into the personalization processes; thus, guaranteeing a more accurate reflection of the expectations of individual customers. Open innovation and co-creation are often identified as complementary elements that bridge customer experience management and open innovation research (Siakas & Siakas, 2016; Vaisnore & Petraite, 2011; Yun & Zhao, 2020). However, it is concerning that only 25 % of the coded literature covers the topic of transparency and trust, which is a key determinant for many customers. Given the growing rate of data breaches and the unethical use of data by different organizations, consumers are becoming increasingly concerned about the possibility of their personal information being used for financial profits, with little regard to their privacy and security (AllahRakha, 2024; Oddleifson, 2020; A. Sharma, 2024). Moreover, it is exceedingly facile to traverse into the “creepy-zone” of marketing, wherein algorithms possess the capability to ascertain information and facts pertaining to an individual’s existence, preferences, and necessities by inferring the data points and analogies derived from the information provided by the consumer to the organization, while juxtaposing that with analogous clientele – for instance, TikTok exemplifies this phenomenon, as it has demonstrated the ability to even determine a user’s sexual orientation based on their viewing habits with considerable accuracy (S. Wang & Spronk, 2023). The algorithms in question fundamentally employ fuzzy-matching, linear regression, and pattern-matching methodologies, which are essentially mathematical equations; however, the average individual perceives this as an unsettling invasion of their privacy – unless an aspect of trust is incorporated, along with demonstrable evidence of the ethical management of consumer data and its utilization. Additionally, it is imperative to not only explain the process that led to the determination of the appropriate offer or channel (similarly to the demonstration of calculations in secondary school mathematics) but also to transparently demonstrate and explain the advantages of personalization and its positive implications for users (for example: a lower number of irrelevant messages received, time-saved when filtering and reviewing different products). Each of the elements can be further broken down into sub-elements (sub-categories of codes – this is further detailed in the chapter “Framework for implementing personalized customer experience strategies in organizations”.

Breakdown of elements not visible to customers (back-stage elements)

When examining the back-stage components delineated through the literature review, a more uniform representation of the finings can be seen: with a equal equitable distribution among the various primary categories. It is crucial to emphasize, however, that “Data analytics and continuous improvement” predominates in the frequency of discussions – an observation that can be elucidated by the significant emphasis that personalization research has placed on recommendation algorithms and their application in accurately segmenting and profiling customers (Dutta et al., 2023; Noori et al., 2024; Phadkar et al., 2023).

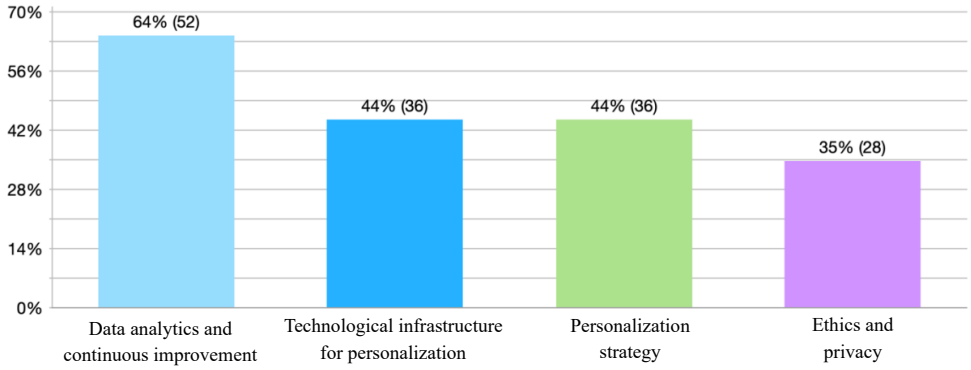


Fig. 1.4. Back-stage elements.

Nevertheless, it is concerning to observe a relatively lower interest in the domain of "Ethics and privacy," particularly in light of the stringent regulations pertaining to profiling that are mandated by the General Data Protection Regulation (GDPR) – Automated individual decision-making, which encompasses profiling, is subject to a notably rigorous regulatory oversight; however, it does not represent an impossible obstacle, as it remains manageable within the existing frameworks (Brkan, 2019; de Laat, 2022; Hamon et al., 2022). Taking into account the moderating influence of transparency on consumer trust, which subsequently has the potential to enhance loyalty – this constitutes a topic that warrants further investigation and in-depth analysis by both scholars and practitioners (Awad & Krishnan, 2006; Canhoto et al., 2024; Kawaf et al., 2024; Segijn et al., 2021; Zhu et al., 2023).

Framework for implementing personalized customer experience strategies in organizations

Based on the literature review, the author has developed a framework for implementing personalized customer experience strategies in organizations of varying sizes. This framework is combining elements of organizational change, technology utilization, data management, and a deep understanding of customer needs and preferences (what could be determined as personalization elements).

Table 1.2

Customer-facing and back-stage (non-visible) organizational element 4×4 matrix

		Back-stage (non-visible) elements			
		Personalization strategy	**Ethics and privacy**	**Data analytics and continuous improvement**	**Technological infrastructure for personalization**
Customer-facing (front-stage) elements	**Co-creation and customization**	Ensures organizations can provide more personalized experiences by gathering and reacting to customer input	Ensures that customers can trust to provide the input securely and enables responsible customization	Helps to not only shape but later improve the personalization efforts by using the previously saved customer's input	Helps to achieve real-time reaction based on customer's involvement with integrated tools.

Table 1.2. continued

	Transparency and trust	Builds trust by clearly demonstrating and explaining the algorithms used	Strengthens trust through clear ethical (and regulatorily compliant) practices.	Communicates improvements to the customers with data-driven insights.	Ensures that data is stored securely, access and usage matches obtained customer consent.
	Personalized customer journey	Touchpoints across all the organizations channels are managed to personalize journeys across all of them.	Helps organizations keep the collected and provided data across all touchpoints of the journey secure and safe	Ensures that all touchpoints across multiple online/offline channels are improved over time.	Links touchpoints for personalized omnichannel journeys in all channels (not just a select few).
	Personalized offers and recommendations	Ensures the offers and other communication is relevant and timely	Delivers responsible and trustworthy tailored offers, and keeps track of "why" a specific offer was created for the customer	Helps to optimize and improve offer precision and relevance using performance-based analytics.	Delivers accurate, data-driven recommendations for the organization to evaluate how well offers are perceived by customers.

Table 1.2. presents a holistic framework that integrates organizational and customer-facing elements essential for implementing a personalized customer experience strategy. This table was constructed through qualitative content analysis of the existing literature, identifying intersections between front-stage components (observable to clients) and back-stage components (organizational frameworks and methodologies).

Each cell shows where a back-stage organizational element supports a front-stage, customer-facing element. For example, data governance supports transparency, and the technology stack is a precondition for omnichannel experiences. Each cell provides a short explanation of the overlap between these layers, guiding managers in effectively aligning strategies with client expectations.

Back-stage elements

Personalization strategy involves aligning organizational goals with customer expectations and behaviors, specifically focusing on creating a personalized customer experience that is fitting the company culture, value proposition and also resource constraints. In this aspect of the strategy, the company must clearly define customers' needs and goals and use customer personas alongside strong customer knowledge management practices as foundational elements (Daline & Thomas, 2024; Hutson et al., 2023; Sakas et al., 2022).

Table 1.3

Back-stage element “Personalization strategy” sub-codes

Sub-categories	**Definition based on the literature review**
Cross-functional collaboration and integration	Coordinating efforts across departments, as this requires involvement from various stakeholders in an organization – sales, marketing, customer service, legal/compliance, IT/Technical and leadership (Adke et al., 2022; Akyüz & Mavnacıoğlu, 2021; Anshari et al., 2019; Buhalis & Sinarta, 2019; Z. Chen et al., 2023; Fajar et al., 2020; Gazi et al., 2024; Greiner & Goh, 2021; Ho & Chow, 2023; Hoyer et al., 2020; Hutson et al., 2023; Jenneboer et al., 2022; Kang & Lou, 2022; Kontogianni et al., 2018; M. R. Kumar et al., 2024; V. Kumar et al., 2024; Lambillotte & Poncin, 2023; Magatef et al., 2023; Pappas, 2018; Phutela & Vashisht, 2018; Riegger et al., 2022; Rysin et al., 2023; Sadok et al., 2023; Shyam et al., 2024; Trawnih et al., 2022; Wahsheh et al., 2023).
Personalization strategy	Defining a company wide strategy for personalization that helps coordinate the efforts and roll-out a personalized experience and realize the required ROI by iterating and testing hypothesis constantly (Adke et al., 2022; Buhalis & Sinarta, 2019; S. Gupta & Joshi, 2022; M. Kim, 2023; LaTour & Brant, 2022; Pappas, 2018; Riegger et al., 2022; Rysin et al., 2023; Trawnih et al., 2022; Volchek et al., 2019).
Organizational culture and customer-centric mindset	Fostering a workplace environment that prioritizes customer needs and values, ensuring that all employees align their efforts toward delivering excellent customer experiences (Gazi et al., 2024; Hutson et al., 2023; LaTour & Brant, 2022; Shin, 2023; Trawnih et al., 2022).
Market adaptability and responsiveness	The ability to adjust personalization strategies quickly in response to changing customer preferences, market trends, or external factors (Gazi et al., 2024; Magatef et al., 2023; Mourad et al., 2023; Sadok et al., 2023; B. Zhang & Sundar, 2019).
Employee training and empowerment	Equipping employees with the knowledge and autonomy needed to deliver personalized experiences and make customer-centric decisions effectively (Buhalis & Sinarta, 2019; Hutson et al., 2023; Indriasari et al., 2019; Jenneboer et al., 2022; Kaperonis, 2023; Y. S. Kim & Hong, 2019; LaTour & Brant, 2022; Magatef et al., 2023; Phutela & Vashisht, 2018; Volchek et al., 2019).

Ethics and privacy are essential when creating personalized customer experiences. Ethical data collection, compliance to GDPR and other more local regulations governing the use of personal data as well as robust security measures are recurrent themes. The literature emphasizes that ethical considerations and transparency in data usage may significantly affect customer perceptions and thus in result – their personalized experiences (Eg et al., 2023; Kunz & Wirtz, 2024; Yan & Chiou, 2020). Researchers argue that preventing bias in algorithmic decision-making and maintaining clarity are critical for building and ensuring trust (Volchek et al., 2019)

Table 1.4

Back-stage element “Ethics and privacy” sub-codes

Sub-categories	**Definition based on the literature review**
Secure data management and governance	Establishing policies and systems to ensure the ethical handling, accuracy, and security of customer data, aligned with privacy regulations (Bohra & Bartere, 2022; Fahad Iqbal & Gnanajeyaraman, 2023; Fajar et al., 2020; Felix & Rembulan, 2023; S. Gupta & Joshi, 2022; Hoyer et al., 2020; Hutson et al., 2023; Jenneboer et al., 2022; Kontogianni et al., 2018; Krishna et al., 2023; A. Kumar et al., 2024; Pappas, 2018; Riegger et al., 2022; Sadok et al., 2023; Uduwela et al., 2020; B. Zhang & Sundar, 2019; Ziaie et al., 2021).
Ethical practices and data privacy	Implementing ethical standards and privacy protections in data usage to build trust and comply with legal and societal expectations (Awad & Krishnan, 2006; Bhattacharya & Sinha, 2022; Bohra & Bartere, 2022; Butori & Lancelot Miltgen, 2023; Z. Chen et al., 2023; Kaushal & Mishra, 2024; Kontogianni et al., 2018; A. Kumar et al., 2024; Noori et al., 2024; Sachdev, 2020; Saleem & Naseem, 2023; Shin, 2023; Trawnih et al., 2022; Wahsheh et al., 2023; B. Zhang & Sundar, 2019).

Technological infrastructure for personalization. A strong technology infrastructure supports the implementation of personalized experiences. CRM systems, customer data platforms (CDPs), real-time analytics, and recommendation engines are essential technologies that can help drive customer loyalty, if utilized correctly (Anshari et al., 2019; Gazi et al., 2024; Magatef et al., 2023; Sigala, 2018). Furthermore, an organizational commitment and strategically matching knowledge management strategies can improve a CRM’s performance (Gazi et al., 2024).

Articles also describe how CRM and knowledge management systems impact customer satisfaction and brand loyalty, underscoring the technological backbone needed for effective personalization (Bashar et al., 2022).

Table 1.5

Back-stage element “Technological infrastructure for personalization” sub-codes

Sub-categories	**Definition based on the literature review**
Process automation	Automating workflows and processes to enable efficient and scalable personalization without sacrificing quality or responsiveness (Adke et al., 2022; Akyüz & Mavnacıoğlu, 2021; Bhattacharya & Sinha, 2022; Kaur et al., 2023; Lee & Han, 2020; Rysin et al., 2023; Sikandar et al., 2022).

Table 1.5. continued

Technological infrastructure and support systems	The hardware, software, and platforms (e.g., CRM, CDP) that enable seamless data collection, analysis, and execution of personalized strategies (Adke et al., 2022; Ameen et al., 2021; Buhalis & Sinarta, 2019; Esmeli et al., 2022; Fahad Iqbal & Gnanajeyaraman, 2023; Fajar et al., 2020; Felix & Rembulan, 2023; Gazi et al., 2024; Greiner & Goh, 2021; S. Gupta & Joshi, 2022; Hoyer et al., 2020; Indriasari et al., 2019; Kaur et al., 2023; M. Kim, 2023; Krishnareddy et al., 2022; Lambillotte, Magrofuoco, et al., 2022; Landim et al., 2022; Lin et al., 2023; Meiyi et al., 2023; Peña-García et al., 2021; Sachdev, 2020; Sadok et al., 2023; Saleem & Naseem, 2023; N. Sun, 2023; Q. Sun et al., 2021; Wahsheh et al., 2023; Y. Wang & Sharma, 2018; Yudiana et al., 2019; Ziaie et al., 2021).

Data analytics and continuous improvement involves updating personalization strategies based on evolving customer data and feedback (Arachchi et al., 2020; Bashar et al., 2022; W. Liu et al., 2022; Wasilewski, 2024; Zet et al., 2023).

The integration of journey mapping, service blueprinting, and marketing automation facilitates this adaptive learning process (Anshari et al., 2019; Vasantham et al., 2023). Multistakeholder recommendation frameworks adapt over time to improve customer experience through continuous feedback loops and assumption testing (Abdollahpouri et al., 2020).

Table 1.6

Back-stage element “Data analytics and continuous improvement” sub-codes

Sub-categories	**Definition based on the literature review**
Data-driven personalization optimization	Using collected customer data to refine and enhance personalization strategies, ensuring interactions and offerings are increasingly relevant and effective (Baumann, 2011; Felix & Rembulan, 2023; Greiner & Goh, 2021; Kaushal & Mishra, 2024; M. Kim, 2023; A. Kumar et al., 2024; LaTour & Brant, 2022; Magatef et al., 2023; Punhani et al., 2021; Saleem & Naseem, 2023; Sundar, 2020; Vasantham et al., 2023; B. Zhang & Sundar, 2019).
Customer profiling, personas, and micro-segmentation	Creating detailed profiles and personas through segmentation to better understand and address specific customer needs, behaviors, and preferences (Anshari et al., 2019; Arachchi et al., 2020; Z. Chen et al., 2023; Haleem et al., 2022; Mourad et al., 2023; Punhani et al., 2021; Ravi et al., 2021; Saleem & Naseem, 2023; X. Zhang et al., 2024).

Table 1.6. continued

Data-driven personalization and predictive analytics	Using historical and real-time data to anticipate customer needs and preferences, enabling proactive and accurate personalization (Adke et al., 2022; Anshari et al., 2019; Z. Chen et al., 2023; Fahad Iqbal & Gnanajeyaraman, 2023; Gazi et al., 2024; Greiner & Goh, 2021; N. Gupta & Comar, 2023; S. Gupta & Joshi, 2022; Hoyer et al., 2020; Kaur et al., 2023; V. Kumar et al., 2024; Lambillotte, Magrofuoco, et al., 2022; Landim et al., 2022; Lee & Han, 2020; Lin et al., 2023; Magatef et al., 2023; Mejtoft et al., 2020; Moura et al., 2021; Mourad et al., 2023; Punhani et al., 2021; Shin, 2023; Shyam et al., 2024; Song, 2024; Q. Sun et al., 2021; Vasantham et al., 2023; Wahsheh et al., 2023; B. Zhang & Sundar, 2019).
Knowledge management	Systematically capturing, storing, and sharing knowledge within the organization to support customer insights, decision-making, and personalization strategies (Anshari et al., 2019; Gazi et al., 2024; Hoyer et al., 2020; Lambillotte, Magrofuoco, et al., 2022; Moura et al., 2021; Ravi et al., 2021; Riegger et al., 2022; Sadok et al., 2023; Shyam et al., 2024; Y. Wang & Sharma, 2018).

Collectively, the four back-stage dimensions, personalization strategy, ethics and privacy, technological infrastructure, and data analytics and continuous improvement, are the bedrock of any sustainable personalized customer experience. What the content analysis can reveal is that these dimensions are not independent levers but instead complementary elements: a clearly defined personalization strategy becomes useless when the technology back-end fails to do it in real time; and even the most advanced data infrastructure can do only so much good when the organization does not have the governance systems necessary to use the resulting knowledge responsibly. The comparative lack of ethics and privacy in the reviewed literature, even though the regulatory importance of such frameworks as the GDPR and the reported loss of customer confidence after data misuse, is a fact that should be taken seriously by researchers and practitioners. It indicates a trend in both academic and applied discourse towards considering compliance as something to be controlled, instead of becoming a strategic facilitator itself.

The sub-category of data-driven personalization and continuous improvement, in its turn, turned out to be the most frequently mentioned aspect of an organization, indicating the further fixation of the field on the accuracy of algorithms and the precision of segmentation. Although such focus is not misplaced, as the content analysis indicates, the imbalance lies in the fact that organizations heavily investing in profiling and prediction do not invest the same in knowledge governance and ethical control, which can lead to the creation of personalization capabilities based on the structurally weak premise. The framework provided in Table 1.2 is aimed at specifically addressing this imbalance, by placing all four back-stage dimensions on par with each other as equally essential requirements of personalization at scale.

The following section turns to the customer-facing side of that framework, examining how the front-stage elements interact with, and are ultimately constrained or enabled by, the organizational dimensions described above.

Customer-facing (front-stage) elements

Personalized offers and recommendations – this aspect does not only evaluate the formulation of product recommendations within e-commerce frameworks but also the provision of tailored offers disseminated through email and various other communication channels (Esmeli et al., 2022; Shyam et al., 2024). The personalization of offers can extend to offline interactions, including face-to-face engagements or telephonic communications, particularly evident in traditional brick-and-mortar business models: wherein a personalization engine employed by store personnel, contingent upon the identification of the customer during the interaction, can proffer the most pertinent recommendations based on the customer's historical interactions, purchases, and behavioral patterns (Sujata et al., 2019).

This shift necessitates a substantial transformation in mindset and strategy for numerous organizations, as personalization necessitates a fundamental reassessment from the perspective of the customer's lifecycle: a process that may require considerable time to establish efficiently regarding content, channel strategies, and customer journeys, often resulting in an initial return on investment that is slower and lower than that of traditional Product – Segment – Channel – Message frameworks for sales and marketing campaigns, thereby potentially leading organizations to dismiss personalization as a feasible strategic option, implementation must be approached from both top-down and bottom-up perspectives to ensure that explicit expectations are articulated for the effective execution of a personalized customer experience strategy (Ameen et al., 2021).

Table 1.7

Customer-facing (front-stage) element "Personalized offers and recommendations" sub-codes

Sub-categories	**Definition based on the literature review**
Personalized website and e-commerce experience	Considering a customer's browsing history, and behavior, and frequently in real-time, customizing a customer's online experience (adjusting content) when visiting a website or e-commerce store (Al-Dwairi & Al-Khataybeh, 2023; Ameen et al., 2021; Fajar et al., 2020; N. Gupta & Comar, 2023; Kang & Lou, 2022; Kaushal & Mishra, 2024; A. Kumar et al., 2024; Lambillotte, Magrofuoco, et al., 2022; Y. Liu & Ding, 2022; Moura et al., 2021; Sadok et al., 2023; I. Sharma & Aggarwal, 2024; Trawnih et al., 2022).
Prioritization and ranking of choices	Organizing and displaying options or recommendations based on customer preferences, making decision-making easier and more relevant for individual users (Kang & Lou, 2022; M. R. Kumar et al., 2024; Lee & Han, 2020; Mejtoft et al., 2020).
Enhanced personalization through external data	Adding third-party data (e.g., social media profiles and content) to enrich customer profiles, enabling more tailored interactions, offers, and recommendations than would be possible by just using first and second-party data (Lee & Han, 2020; Pimenidis et al., 2019; Sachdev, 2020).

Table 1.7. continued

Tailored offers and recommendations	Providing promotions, product suggestions, or discounts specifically designed to align with each customer's preferences, past behavior, or current needs (Adke et al., 2022; Akyüz & Mavnacıoğlu, 2021; Al-Dwairi & Al-Khataybeh, 2023; Bashar et al., 2022; Baumann, 2011; Buhalis & Sinarta, 2019; Chandra et al., 2022b; Esmeli et al., 2022; Fahad Iqbal & Gnanajeyaraman, 2023; Fajar et al., 2020; Felix & Rembulan, 2023; Gazi et al., 2024; Haleem et al., 2022; Ho & Chow, 2023; Hoyer et al., 2020; Kang & Lou, 2022; Kaperonis, 2023; Kaur et al., 2023; M. Kim, 2023; Y. S. Kim & Hong, 2019; Kini et al., 2024; Kontogianni et al., 2018; Krishna et al., 2023; A. Kumar et al., 2024; M. R. Kumar et al., 2024; V. Kumar et al., 2024; Lee & Han, 2020; Lin et al., 2023; Y. Liu & Ding, 2022; Meiyi et al., 2023; Mejtoft et al., 2020; Moura et al., 2021; Mourad et al., 2023; Noori et al., 2024; Paliwal & Chatradhi, 2023; Pande et al., 2023; Pappas, 2018; Pimenidis et al., 2019; Punhani et al., 2021; Ravi et al., 2021; Riegger et al., 2022; Rysin et al., 2023; Sachdev, 2020; Sadok et al., 2023; Saeidnia, 2023; Saleem & Naseem, 2023; Semwal et al., 2023; I. Sharma & Aggarwal, 2024; Sheth et al., 2022; Shyam et al., 2024; Sikandar et al., 2022; Singh et al., 2024; Song, 2024; N. Sun, 2023; Q. Sun et al., 2021; Vasantham et al., 2023; Volchek et al., 2019; Wahsheh et al., 2023; Y. Wang & Sharma, 2018; Xie & Zhang, 2022; Yu et al., 2019; Yudiana et al., 2019; B. Zhang & Sundar, 2019; X. Zhang et al., 2024; Ziaie et al., 2021)

Personalized customer journey means customizing the methodology of a tailored experience. With individualized propositions and suggestions, the subsequent critical inquiry must determine the optimal manner of conveying this proposition through the appropriate channel, at the optimal moment, and with the precise communication. Implementation of personalization on a large scale necessitates a genuine omnichannel experience without causing any disruption to the customer journey that has been strategically designed by the organization (Van Nguyen et al., 2024). To realize this objective at scale, it is imperative to automate a significant portion of the interactions – employing (Kaperonis, 2023; Krishnareddy et al., 2022; Landim et al., 2022) and various automated self-service instruments.

The orchestration of omnichannel interactions throughout the customer journey, driven by the customer's requirements and customized to their specific preferences, necessitates extensive collaboration among various departments to facilitate this – compelling sales, service, marketing, and technology divisions to cooperate in order to deliver a unified experience, rather than concentrating solely on their departmental touch-points, but rather on the journey in its entirety (Indriasari et al., 2019; Magatef et al., 2023; X. Zhang et al., 2024).

Table 1.8

Customer-facing (front-stage) element “Personalized customer journey” sub-codes

Sub-Categories	Definition based on literature review
Omnichannel experience	Orchestrating a seamless and consistent experience across all customer touchpoints – allowing the customer to engage in multiple channels, enabling transitions between different online and offline channels without re-entering data again (Adke et al., 2022; Bashar et al., 2022; Fajar et al., 2020; Greiner & Goh, 2021; S. Gupta & Joshi, 2022; Hutson et al., 2023; Indriasari et al., 2019; Kini et al., 2024; Magatef et al., 2023; X. Zhang et al., 2024).
Enhanced availability	Offering products, services, or information whenever and wherever customers need them, ensuring accessibility as a key part of the customer experience (Adke et al., 2022; Akyüz & Mavnacıoğlu, 2021; Al-Dwairi & Al-Khataybeh, 2023; Bhattacharya & Sinha, 2022; Felix & Rembulan, 2023; Ho & Chow, 2023; Kaperonis, 2023; Kaur et al., 2023; Kaushal & Mishra, 2024; Krishna et al., 2023; V. Kumar et al., 2024; Moura et al., 2021; Sachdev, 2020; Singh et al., 2024; Sujata et al., 2019).
Individualized customer journey and touchpoints	Adjusting customer journeys that are unique to each individual, customizing interactions at every touchpoint based on preferences and behaviors – preferably real-time, and in combination with a customer’s input of their channel and touchpoint preferences (Adke et al., 2022; Esmeli et al., 2022; Fajar et al., 2020; Gazi et al., 2024; Greiner & Goh, 2021; S. Gupta & Joshi, 2022; Kaperonis, 2023; Lambillotte, Magrofuoco, et al., 2022; Landim et al., 2022; Moura et al., 2021; Pappas, 2018; Peña-García et al., 2021; Riegger et al., 2022; Song, 2024; Q. Sun et al., 2021; Wahsheh et al., 2023; Xie & Zhang, 2022).
Personalized service	Delivering support and assistance tailored to the customer’s current lifecycle stage, history, needs, and preferences (Al-Dwairi & Al-Khataybeh, 2023; Bhattacharya & Sinha, 2022; Buhalis & Sinarta, 2019; Gazi et al., 2024; S. Gupta & Joshi, 2022; Jenneboer et al., 2022; Kaperonis, 2023; Kaur et al., 2023; Kaushal & Mishra, 2024; Krishnareddy et al., 2022; V. Kumar et al., 2024; Landim et al., 2022; LaTour & Brant, 2022; Moura et al., 2021; Mourad et al., 2023; Sheth et al., 2022; Sikandar et al., 2022; Singh et al., 2024; Sujata et al., 2019; Wahsheh et al., 2023).
Personalized communication and interactions	Ensuring that sent content, channels, and timing match a customer’s preferences (Ameen et al., 2021; Anshari et al., 2019; Chandra et al., 2022b; Gazi et al., 2024; Greiner & Goh, 2021; S. Gupta & Joshi, 2022; Haleem et al., 2022; Ho & Chow, 2023; Kaperonis, 2023; Kaushal & Mishra, 2024; M. Kim, 2023; Kini et al., 2024; Krishna et al., 2023; Lambillotte, Magrofuoco, et al., 2022; Moura et al., 2021; Pappas, 2018; Peña-García et al., 2021; Punhani et al., 2021; Sadok et al., 2023; Saeidnia, 2023; Sujata et al., 2019; Sundar, 2020; Wahsheh et al., 2023; Y. Wang & Sharma, 2018; Xie & Zhang, 2022; B. Zhang & Sundar, 2019; X. Zhang et al., 2024; Ziaie et al., 2021).

Transparency and trust – the presence of biases, as well as the potential risks associated with security and data breaches, significantly influences a customer’s perception – primarily due to the fact that when incidents occur, they often attract extensive media attention and are typically acknowledged by a considerable number of consumers. Furthermore, it is essential to

emphasize the necessity for transparency in order to mitigate the negative repercussions that may arise when personalization engines and algorithms yield erroneous assumptions – thereby elucidating the underlying processes. When an inappropriate product is suggested to a customer without any clarity regarding the rationale, this situation tends to provoke a more adverse response compared to circumstances in which the recommendation is contextualized by indicating that it was derived from the purchasing history of similar customers (Alcaraz-Herrera et al., 2022; Butori & Lancelot Miltgen, 2023; Saleem & Naseem, 2023).

Table 1.9

Customer-facing (front-stage) element "Transparency and trust" sub-codes

Sub-categories	**Definition based on the literature review**
Perceived trustworthiness	The extent to which customers view the brand as reliable, ethical, and honest, based on transparent communication and fair practices (Butori & Lancelot Miltgen, 2023; Felix & Rembulan, 2023; Hutson et al., 2023; Koronaki et al., 2023; Sachdev, 2020; Saleem & Naseem, 2023)
Fair and equitable treatment	Ensuring all customers are treated impartially and respectfully, with no biases in service or offerings (Kunz & Wirtz, 2024; Noori et al., 2024; Sheth et al., 2022; Shin, 2023).
Transparency	Openly sharing information about how the personalization strategy determined the correct suggestion/offer based on the customer's past purchases or preferences, provided input, customization options chosen and other, similar customer behavior (Butori & Lancelot Miltgen, 2023; Z. Chen et al., 2023; Gazi et al., 2024; Kaushal & Mishra, 2024; Kontogianni et al., 2018; Lambillotte, Magrofuoco, et al., 2022; Mejtoft et al., 2020; Noori et al., 2024; Pande et al., 2023; Pappas, 2018; Phutela & Vashisht, 2018; Rysin et al., 2023; Sachdev, 2020; Saleem & Naseem, 2023; Shin, 2023; Sundar, 2020; Vasantham et al., 2023; Volchek et al., 2019; B. Zhang & Sundar, 2019).

Co-creation and customization: Creating a customized experience tailored to the unique requirements of each individual customer is a challenging task to achieve as the decision-making process of human beings is a considerably complex process. Our needs are influenced by a multitude of different factors, which can prove rather complicated to anticipate, even with the application of artificial intelligence and machine learning technologies. The ability to provide a co-creation experience, where customers can themselves influence and shape their interactions and engage in the decision and process of what constitutes a "personalized customer experience" has been shown to reduce some of the complexity and take away the "guesswork" an organization needs to do – leading to better outcomes (Chandra et al., 2022b). This approach also facilitates the establishment of a feedback loop from the customer to the organization, enabling practitioners to incorporate the co-creation activities of customers and modify the algorithms used within the personalization engines to enhance accuracy (Saleem & Naseem, 2023). Furthermore, the process of customization may be employed as an exceptionally effective strategy to enhance the individualized experience – permitting consumers to utilize a pre-established array of options to customize an experience in accordance with their requirements: frequently, customization constitutes an integral component of the co-creation process (Stojčić et al. 2024).

Table 1.10

Customer-facing (front-stage) element “Co-creation and customization” sub-codes

Customization options	Allowing customers themselves to personalize products, services, or experiences according to their own preferences, adding more control and thus improving precision by combining automated decisions and manual customer inputs to improve the personalized experience success (Anshari et al., 2019; Greiner & Goh, 2021; Hoyer et al., 2020; Y. S. Kim & Hong, 2019; Lee & Han, 2020; Ravi et al., 2021; Saleem & Naseem, 2023; Uduwela et al., 2020; B. Zhang & Sundar, 2019; Ziaie et al., 2021).
Co-creation and feedback loops	Involving customers in shaping products or services by collecting and acting on their input, and also adjusting the personalization algorithms based on whether customers respond positively (engage) or not with the personalized content (Al-Dwairi & Al-Khataybeh, 2023; Anshari et al., 2019; Buhalis & Sinarta, 2019; Chandra et al., 2022; Felix & Rembulan, 2023; Geqian & Xiangyang, 2020; Greiner & Goh, 2021; N. Gupta & Comar, 2023; Kaushal & Mishra, 2024; Y. S. Kim & Hong, 2019; A. Kumar et al., 2024; Meiyi et al., 2023; Mejtoft et al., 2020; Peña-García et al., 2021; Ravi et al., 2021; Saleem & Naseem, 2023; Q. Sun et al., 2021; Sundar, 2020; Uduwela et al., 2020; Vasantham et al., 2023; Y. Wang & Sharma, 2018).

The analysis of front-stage elements reveals a field in which the ambition of personalization has consistently outpaced its execution. Personalized offers and recommendations are the most common types of articles coded, making up 78 % of the total coded articles – a reflection of the origins of personalization as a commercially and sales-driven field, but also indicating a blind spot. When personalization is conceptualized as being largely a conversion and revenue-enhancing tool, the more relational aspects of the customer experience, such as the continuity of the experience, the impression of a real conversation, the ability of the customer to influence their interactions, etc., are relatively underemphasized. The sub-category breakout of the four front-stage components supports this interpretation: omnichannel journey orchestration and individualized touchpoint design are more theorized than ever, but co-creation and transparency are the least represented categories, being present in only 25 % of the coded literature despite their proven support of customer tolerance of algorithmic personalization. This is not a peripheral concern. The more complex the algorithmic complexity of personalization engines, the more likely it is that customers will encounter recommendations as intrusive or unexplainable, which the literature refers to as “creepy zone.” The evidence suggests that transparency about the logic behind a given recommendation, coupled with meaningful chances for customers to offer their own input, acts as a corrective mechanism that enhances both perceived relevance and trust. Co-creation, in this sense, is not merely a value-added feature but a structural requirement for personalization systems that depend on customer data to refine their outputs. The framework generated in Table 1.2 tries to capture this interdependency; co-creation and transparency are not discussed as optional additions over and above the recommendations of an algorithm, but front-stage phenomena that are functionally connected to all four back-stage dimensions of an organization. As such, it highlights one of the main arguments of this chapter: that the disconnect between customer– facing personalization and the organizational underpinnings that enable it is not merely a technical integration of the two, but a strategic intent and design.

Role of open innovation in personalized customer experience strategies

Open innovation is "a paradigm that assumes firms can and should use external ideas as well as internal ideas, and internal and external paths to market, as they look to advance their technology". This paradigm has motivated the emergence of new industries based on sharing and co-creation economies (Chesbrough, 2003; J. H. J. Yun et al., 2024). In the context of individual customer experience strategies, open innovation enhances effectiveness and innovation through allowing firms to co-create with customers, leading to more personalized and relevant customer experiences (Märtin et al., 2020). This joint strategy enhances the knowledge of customer needs and the ability to incorporate customer feedback into product and service development, which leads to solutions that are consistent with customer expectations and customer loyalty through a shared brand orientation (Buhalis & Sinarta, 2019; Kini et al., 2024; Lei et al., 2022; Volchek et al., 2019). Studies also show that co-creation allows the creation of customized services that can better meet the needs of customers (Bashar et al., 2022; Gazi et al., 2024). Open innovation allows companies to access external knowledge and technologies that can be used to improve personalization. Partnerships with technology companies help to incorporate the latest CRM systems and analytics platforms, enhancing personalized customer experience programs (Bashar et al., 2022). External specialists also bring new ideas and technologies that enhance personalization strategies (Sigala, 2018). Through open innovation, companies can access a wider array of data, such as social media, user-created information, and third-party data, and create more meaningful customer insights. These data sources can really benefit voice-of-the-customer programs, as well as allowing more social interactions with the customers in the organizations owned channels (Abdollahpouri et al., 2020). Additionally, through open innovation organizations can use diverse data more effectively to allow more enhanced personalization processes – allowing for more creativity and collaboration, as well as continuous learning through more interactions with external partners and customers, thus bringing in more diverse ideas and solutions (Akyüz & Mavnacıoğlu, 2021). This also means that organizations can respond to evolving customer preferences more quickly – as they are more frequently in touch with the external partners and their opinions (Alamäki et al., 2023). Open innovation also helps to utilize data more ethically – as it encourages and allows for transparency, since multiple stakeholders are involved in the innovation process. This is important, as especially use of social data and non-biased sampling are a prerequisite for an effective but also ethical use of data (Volchek et al., 2019). Otherwise, if there is no transparency and lack of ethical policies around data usage – this can erode customer trust – and without trust, the effectiveness of open innovation will be reduced (Alcaraz-Herrera et al., 2022; Butori & Lancelot Miltgen, 2023; Saleem & Naseem, 2023). Artificial intelligence (AI), machine learning (ML), and big data analytics also play into driving efficient personalization effort, as these technologies enable more sophisticated and accurate personalization at scale, as regular analytics would start to hit diminishing returns with the size of data available to companies nowadays. AI-driven recommendation engines and real-time analytics, if applied correctly within the open innovation framework, also fosters creativity and collaboration, integrating advanced technologies into personalized customer experience efforts (Al-Dwairi & Al-Khataybeh, 2023).

The first two research questions are clearly distinct, reflecting the two-stage development of the conceptual framework of the Thesis. Research Question 1 (RQ1) is an exploratory research question that focuses on identification and classification: it inquires what the key

elements of CEM and CKM are, especially those that influence personalized customer experiences. To answer RQ1, the research lists and classifies the key aspects of both areas, e.g., CEM components like customer journey mapping, touchpoint design, and experience measurement, and CKM components like knowledge acquisition, sharing, and utilization. RQ1 has the result of a systematic taxonomy of CEM and CKM elements, providing a foundation inventory of building blocks. Research Question 2 (RQ2), on the other hand, is synthetic and integrative: it poses how these CEM and CKM components can be systematically integrated. RQ2 is a continuation of RQ1 in that the elements that are classified are incorporated into a coherent matrix. Whereas RQ1 produces the list of what needs to be considered in each domain, RQ2 determines how they interrelate – mapping customer knowledge processes to customer experience management activities. The RQ2 output is the CEM–CKM integration matrix that conceptually links each knowledge management component to the related experience management practices. Generally, RQ1 provides the required ingredients (a classification of components), whereas RQ2 combines the ingredients into a single framework, setting the stage for the development of implementation tools in subsequent chapters. This stepwise approach ensures logical precision: the Thesis first understands the parts (RQ1) before designing their integration as a whole (RQ2).

Chapter 1 establishes the theoretical foundation of the Thesis by systematically integrating the concepts of customer experience management and customer knowledge management in the context of personalized customer experience. The chapter identifies the main CEM dimensions, the key CKM knowledge types, and the overlapping elements whose alignment is necessary for implementing personalized customer experience in organizations. Thus, Chapter 1 provides an answer to research questions RQ1 and RQ2. At the same time, the theoretical integration framework developed in this chapter supports the theoretical basis of the hypothesis, namely that the effective implementation of personalized customer experience depends on the structured alignment of CEM and CKM dimensions and elements. The full confirmation of the hypothesis is provided in the subsequent chapters through the analysis of enablers, barriers, and the practical validation of the proposed implementation solution. Having established the conceptual integration of CEM and CKM, the discussion now turns to the organizational factors that determine whether this integration can successfully drive personalization.

2. PERSONALIZED CUSTOMER EXPERIENCE IMPLEMENTATION IMPACT FACTORS

To examine the organizational conditions that support or hinder the implementation of personalized customer experience strategies, this chapter follows a structured process grounded in both theory and expert validation. The goal is to move beyond ad hoc assumptions about "what matters" and instead identify a well-justified set of enablers and barriers based on established research and practitioner insight. Figure 2.1 outlines the analytical flow used to derive these factors: beginning with a literature review across relevant domains such as CRM, customer experience, and digital transformation, followed by the development of a preliminary list of potential implementation factors. This list served as the foundation for a Delphi expert panel, where practitioners and academics reviewed, refined, and reached consensus on which factors are most critical for successful personalization efforts. The outcome of this process is a validated set of enablers and barriers that underpin the tables and analyses presented later in this chapter.

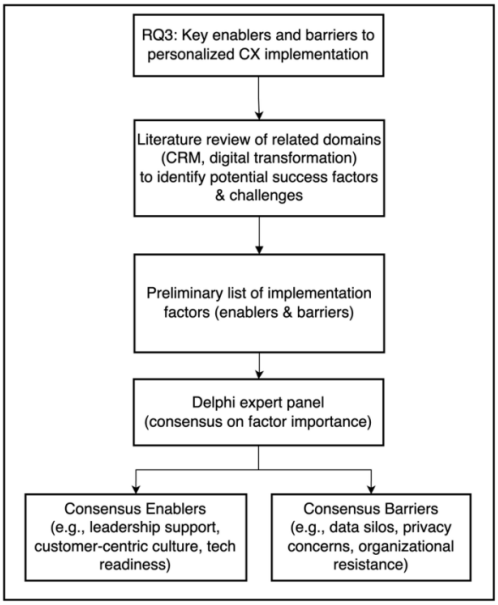


Fig. 2.1. Phase 2: Identification of implementation factors (RQ3).

Implementing a personalized customer experience strategy is a complex endeavor that hinges on multiple organizational factors. Many organizations are investing their resources in personalization initiatives. Yet, these efforts are not always returning the expected results as a significant proportion struggle to also have those plans implemented in their every day practice – for instance, while nearly 69 % of business leaders prioritize personalizing customer experiences, about 39 % report difficulties in implementation. This implementation gap underscores the importance of understanding why some personalization strategies thrive and others falter. Academic and industry observers note that the key factors organizations must consider when integrating personalization have not been thoroughly examined in prior research.

Identifying these success factors is crucial because personalization efforts often fail not due to a flawed concept, but due to barriers within the organization's strategy, culture, data management, or technology. Therefore, a focused analysis of enablers (factors that facilitate successful implementation) and barriers (factors that hinder it) is needed to guide organizations in refining their approaches.

Figure 2.2 shows the matrix of front- and back-stage dimensions, which is required so that recommendations of how to overcome the barriers can be developed for organizational practitioners to use.

	Personalization strategy	Ethics and privacy	Data analytics and continuous improvement	Technological infrastructure for personalization
Co-creation and customization	BARRIERS RECOMMENDATIONS	BARRIERS RECOMMENDATIONS	BARRIERS RECOMMENDATIONS	BARRIERS RECOMMENDATIONS
Transparency and trust	BARRIERS RECOMMENDATIONS	BARRIERS RECOMMENDATIONS	BARRIERS RECOMMENDATIONS	BARRIERS RECOMMENDATIONS
Personalized customer journey	BARRIERS RECOMMENDATIONS	BARRIERS RECOMMENDATIONS	BARRIERS RECOMMENDATIONS	BARRIERS RECOMMENDATIONS
Personalized offers and recommendations	BARRIERS RECOMMENDATIONS	BARRIERS RECOMMENDATIONS	BARRIERS RECOMMENDATIONS	BARRIERS RECOMMENDATIONS

Fig. 2.2. Matrix of front- and back-stage dimensions overlap – barriers and recommendations.

This chapter addresses Research Question 3 by categorizing the principal enablers and barriers affecting the implementation of personalized customer experience strategies in organizations. It draws on recent academic literature (with an emphasis on post-2020 studies) and insights from customer experience management (CEM) and customer knowledge management (CKM). Notably, successful personalization demands coordination between CEM, which orchestrates customer interactions and touchpoints, and CKM, which regulates the generation, distribution, and utilization of customer knowledge. Each of the success factors is discussed in terms of how the integration of CEM and CKM can be applied to enhance enablers or mitigate barriers. It has brief examples and case references to demonstrate how these factors operate in practice. The chapter ends with a synthesis table that summarizes the most important enablers and barriers, which can be briefly used by practitioners and scholars. A closer look at these factors will help to better understand what constitutes effective personalization strategies and where organizations need to focus to avoid pitfalls.

2.1. Key Enablers for Successful Personalization Strategy Implementation

The previous chapters have described the importance of having a solid foundation to achieve a personalized customer experience at scale, require to set a, making sure organizations have control over enough enabling factors across strategic, cultural, technological, and knowledge domains. Recent academic literature is discussing, mentioning and amphasizing

several key enablers that have shown positive results in the process of implementing a personalized customer experience in organizations, however, the current academic literature has a lack of practical frameworks or approaches on how to translate this knowledge about the various enablers into actionable insights (and most importantly, an actionable plan) for organizations (Holmlund et al., 2020; Weidig et al., 2024). It is not enough if practitioners understand the main principles and elements of creating personalized customer experiences at scale, as they should also consider how this is impacted by the unique and specific operating model, governance, structure and most importantly, the culture of their organization. This also means including strong strategic alignment and leadership (which might otherwise be ignored), a customer-centric organizational culture, robust data and technology infrastructure, advanced analytics and knowledge management practices, a commitment to privacy and ethical data use, an agile learning mindset, and active customer co-creation. Each of these is discussed below, with emphasis on how they facilitate the integration of CEM and CKM in personalization efforts.

Clear personalization strategy and leadership support: A clear, company-wide personalization strategy, backed by top management, is fundamental to coordinating efforts and allocating resources effectively. Companies should have a strong and unified personalization strategy that is in line with the general business objectives and customer demands (Homburg et al., 2017). This kind of strategy provides clear goals (e.g., enhancing customer loyalty or lifetime value) and outlines how personalization will be realized through coordinated efforts across marketing, sales, service, and IT. Notably, executive-level leadership support is an enabler because it creates the priority of personalization as a strategic priority and the investment in tools and talent required. Research emphasizes that implementation must be approached both top-down (with leadership setting a vision, policies, and incentives) and bottom-up (with frontline employees empowered to act on personalization opportunities) (Shah et al., 2006). This two-fold approach ensures that all levels of the organization have clear expectations when implementing it. For example, the personalization and cross-department governance structures that a CEO is committed to customer-centricity can trickle down and break internal silos.

Academic literature since 2020 reinforces the importance of strategic alignment. Adke et al. (2022) note that a company-wide personalization strategy definition helps align efforts and achieve payback by continually testing and refining. In practice, this means organizations should set a roadmap for personalization (e.g., starting with pilot programs and scaling up) and use metrics to guide improvements (Arkadan et al., 2024). Leadership is very important in sustaining this roadmap and in driving a customer– focused vision. In fact, research has established that the effectiveness of customer relationship management systems employed in personalization is greatly enhanced by organizational commitment by the leadership, coupled with congruent knowledge management strategies (Zand et al., 2018). By integrating CKM into the strategy, for instance, ensuring customer knowledge (preferences, feedback, past interactions) is systematically gathered and fed into customer experience design, leaders can create a strong synergy between what the organization knows about customers and how it responds to them. In summary, a well-defined strategy, sustained by top-management support and knowledge-sharing plans, is a primary enabler that guides all other efforts in personalization.

Customer-centric culture and organizational alignment: A company's organizational culture and mindset towards customers significantly impact personalization success. An employee culture that prioritizes customer needs and values – often described as a customer– centric mindset – ensures that personalized customer experience is not seen as just a project or a marketing tactic, but as a core way of doing business (Lamberti, 2013). In practical terms, this implies that every employee, both front-line employees and back-office analysts, understands the importance of providing customers with customized value and is encouraged to help achieve that objective. Companies that have robust customer-centric cultures promote cross-departmental work and knowledge exchange, silos between marketing, sales, service, and IT departments are broken, and knowledge is shared (Hemel & Rademakers, 2016). Such collaboration is essential to personalization: to provide a smooth personalized experience, marketing campaign insights need to be used in sales interactions, or customer service feedback needs to be used in product personalization. According to recent studies, extensive interdepartmental collaboration is needed to provide a unified, personalized experience, compelling diverse functions to work in concert rather than in isolation (Colleoni et al., 2021). Therefore, culture acts as an enabler whereby it fosters end-to-end customer journey-oriented teamwork. This is highlighted in several studies.

Gazi et al. (2024) and LaTour and Brant (2022) find that cultivating an environment where employees collectively strive to deliver excellent customer experiences is pivotal. Employees in these settings will be more open to using new personalization tools or processes, instead of opposing them (Quratulain et al., 2021). Customer-centric culture also means openness to change – a valuable quality as personalization efforts can often demand new methods of operation (such as real-time data use or on-the-fly service customization). Rigid and internally oriented organizations might have resistance to change, which is a typical obstacle that will be addressed in subsequent chapters. In comparison, an open culture with a focus on customer feedback and continuous improvement transforms potential resistance into interest in innovation (Colleoni et al., 2021). This cultural alignment intersects with CKM: companies need to reward and encourage knowledge sharing about customers internally. For example, frontline information on customer preferences should be shared with marketing teams that develop personalized offers, and the experience of unsuccessful personalization efforts should be viewed as a learning opportunity. In summary, a collaborative culture that is customer-centric allows personalization through making all the organizational components aligned and involved in the shared mission of improving customer experience

Data integration and technological infrastructure: The essence of personalized customer experience is data, the integration of customer data in channels and touchpoints to create one, coherent view of the customer. A powerful technological infrastructure that is capable of gathering, linking, and processing data in real time throughout the customer journey is a critical enabler (Valdez Mendia & Flores-Cuautle, 2022). Modern personalization is based on Customer Relationship Management (CRM) systems, Customer Data Platforms (CDP), analytics dashboards, and AI-based recommendation engines. Research consistently cites these technologies as key enablers of personalization at scale (Y. Chen & Prentice, 2025). For instance, an integrated CRM and CDP enable an organization to monitor the interactions of a customer, starting with web browsing and in-store purchases, to service calls and then leverage this information to customize the next interaction. Streaming data architecture and real-time analytics enable real-time modifications, such as changing a product suggestion on a website

in response to something the customer just tapped in a mobile application. These real-time personalization features have become increasingly important, as customers demand relevant experiences in the here and now.

A number of recent sources underline the necessity of smooth data and tech integration. Several recent sources emphasize the need for seamless data and tech integration. An organization's technology stack must support omnichannel experiences, meaning customers can move across channels without loss of personalization continuity (Gerea et al., 2021). Verhoef et al. (2015) previously observed that an actual omnichannel strategy avoids interruptions in the customer journey, and Van Nguyen et al. (2024) confirm that customers should be allowed to choose their own channels, but the experience should remain the same. To do this, Back integration is necessary: the sales, marketing, service, and e– commerce platforms should be able to share data and logic (Massi et al., 2023). When a customer is viewing a product on a website and calls customer service, the agent must be able to view that browsing history to tailor their help. This is possible through technical enablers such as API integrations, middleware, and unified databases. As Adke et al. (2022) highlight, hardware and software that facilitate smooth data gathering, analysis, and implementation of individualized strategies are the foundation of personalization. Moreover, studies have found that pairing technology with knowledge management boosts outcomes: for example, aligning CKM processes with CRM systems enhances customer satisfaction and loyalty (Zand et al., 2018). Research implies that technology must not only be able to capture data, but also codify and disseminate knowledge about customers (insights, segments, preferences) within the company. Overall, integrated data architecture and sophisticated personalization platforms have a potent ability to enable organizations to deploy personalized customer experience strategies since these tools offer the intelligence and automation needed to personalize at scale.

Advanced analytics and knowledge management for continuous improvement: The successful personalization is not a single project but a process of learning and improvement. High-level analytics, big data analysis, machine learning, and AI, are some of the enablers that enable companies to constantly enhance their personalization initiatives (Theodorakopoulos & Theodoropoulou, 2024). Customer behavior patterns and feedback can help companies discover the most effective personalization tactics and where to make adjustments. For example, A/B testing of various customized content, or conversion rates of customized offers, can give feedback loops to optimize the strategy (Esteller-Cucala et al., 2020). Felix and Rembulan (2023) emphasize the need to utilize customer data to optimize and improve personalization strategies to make interactions more relevant and effective. Practically, this may be tracking the reaction of various customer groups to customized recommendations and adjusting algorithms to make them more relevant. The capacity to extract insights from data, such as identifying micro-segments or anticipating individual needs, makes it possible to implement a more accurate and dynamic personalization strategy (Salminen et al., 2023).

Closely related to analytics is the role of *customer knowledge management (CKM) as an enabler*. CKM entails systematically capturing, storing, and sharing customer knowledge within the organization (Castagna et al., 2020). By considering customer insights as a valuable knowledge asset (and treating it as such), companies will make sure that the lessons learned in one area of the business will be reflected in the others. Recent literature notes that developing detailed customer profiles and personas through data-driven micro-segmentation helps in addressing specific customer needs and preferences (Talaat et al., 2023). In essence, this is a

CKM activity, turning raw data into structured knowledge (such as personas with names, traits, and preferences) that can be used by employees in designing experiences. Moreover, the use of predictive analytics (using past and real-time data to predict needs) is a state-of-the-art enabler of proactive personalization. An example is that machine learning models can predict when a customer is in need of a service renewal and make a personalized offer in time. Research shows that this type of personalization with historical and real-time data is much more effective in enhancing the accuracy and relevance of personalization (Theodorakopoulos & Theodoropoulou, 2024).

The integration of analytics and knowledge management implies that the insights based on data are transformed into organizational knowledge (reports, best practices, decision rules) and are fed back into the customer experience design. According to Anshari et al. (2019) and Gazi et al. (2024) knowledge management systems that facilitate customer data may help to increase personalization by informing decision-making and making insights widely available (Zand et al., 2018). For example, a knowledge repository could record what personalization strategies appealed to a particular demographic, so that future campaigns throughout the company could use that experience. Companies that are successful at personalization tend to create cross-functional analytics teams or so-called insight hubs that constantly extract customer data and share recommendations (Holmlund et al., 2020). This culture of continuous improvement is an enabler, as it allows the organization to adapt to the changing customer behaviors, and not get stuck in an outdated approach. In conclusion, sophisticated analytics tools and effective CKM practices can help companies understand all customer interactions and continuously enhance the experience, making personalization efforts more effective in the long term.

Ethical data practices and privacy tTrust: Ethical data management and privacy protection are facilitating factors that help to build customer trust, a key currency in personalization. Since personalized experiences are based on gathering and processing personal data, organizations need to manage that data in a responsible manner to prevent customer backlash or legal infractions (Akter et al., 2022). The enablers here include good data governance policies, compliance with any applicable privacy legislation (for example, the EU GDPR or USA CCPA). To make sure organizations actually display ethical behavior on all levels, clear policies around how data should be managed (collected, processed and used) are required. Organizations that apply privacy by design (considering privacy in all stages of data processing) and offer transparency develop trust that allows them to personalize more (Lambillotte, Bart, et al., 2022). Customers will be more ready to give data and communicate with personalized services when they trust the company with their data (Awad & Krishnan, 2006; Butori & Lancelot Miltgen, 2023). Gupta and Joshi (2022) emphasize the need to align data practices with the expectations and laws of society, and ethical considerations and transparency in data use have a strong influence on customer attitudes towards personalization (Cloarec et al., 2024).

Research has shown that privacy and personalization do not exclude each other but complement each other when managed properly. The competitive advantage of companies that appreciate transparency and customer consent (such as by telling customers about the data collected and why in a clear manner) can be privacy, which makes customers feel safe and respected (Lambillotte, Bart, et al., 2022). For example, including privacy preference centers or “why am I seeing this?” explanations for recommendations gives customers a sense of control, thus enhancing trust. Ethical practices also involve ensuring fairness and avoiding bias in personalization algorithms. In case an AI-based personalization engine unintentionally

discriminates or offends customers, it can lose trust in a short time (Akter et al., 2022, 2023). According to scholars such as Volchek et al. (2019), avoiding bias and ensuring clarity in relation to algorithmic decisions are essential in promoting trust in personalized services. Organizational-wise, this implies the existence of ethical review procedures of personalization campaigns and educating employees on data ethics. Closely related to CKM here is the tie-in: a part of customer knowledge management is that it is sensitive and must be utilized in accordance with the expectations of the customers. An ethics culture will ensure that the knowledge about the customers (a CKM asset) is used in a manner that will improve the experience without overstepping the privacy boundaries. In summary, strong ethical data practices can be used to personalize by gaining the social license to personalize – when customers have trust in an organization, they give it the freedom to learn more about them, which further drives more successful personalization.

Skilled workforce and employee empowerment: Human aspects within the organization are as significant as technological ones. One of the enablers of personalized customer experience strategies implementation is a skilled and empowered workforce (Marinova et al., 2017). Employees at all levels need the appropriate skills, from data scientists who build personalization algorithms, to marketing professionals who craft personalized content, to front-line staff who adjust their service approach based on customer data (van Laar et al., 2020). Training and knowledge will help employees to be able to use the personalization tools and make customer-centric decisions. For example, customer service agents must be taught to read customer information on their screen and react with sympathy and relatability, instead of a one-size-fits-all script (Cho & Choi, 2021). Empowerment is also essential: the employees must feel empowered to make decisions that enhance the experience of a customer according to the insights of personalization (within the limits). When strict regulations do not allow employees to bend to meet individual requirements, then the principle of personalization may be lost in action. Buhalis and Sinarta (2019) and Hutson et al. (2023) have noted that giving employees the knowledge, autonomy, and incentives to deliver personalized experiences greatly enhances implementation success.

In the CEM–CKM integration viewpoint, employee empowerment entails making sure that employees can access customer knowledge (through CKM systems or internal knowledge–sharing) when they need it. It also implies that front-line insights are captured and fed back as knowledge. An example is a salesperson who gets to know that a customer is more inclined towards eco– friendly products, when the organization gives the salesperson the ability to capture this information in a CRM and maybe even provide a customized solution on the fly, it reinforces the personalization strategy. On the other hand, a deficiency of skill or empowerment is an obstacle (as will be seen later) that can cripple the finest strategy and tech. Magatef et al. (2023) and Kaperonis (2023) discovered that in cases where employees are trained on the methods and tools of personalization, it is associated with improved customer engagement results (Quratulain et al., 2021). This implies that workforce development (workshops, e-learning, mentorship in using data) is an enabler just like technology. Also, personalization may be created by having interdisciplinary teams or centers of excellence within organizations to focus skills and share best practices. In conclusion, an effective, knowledgeable, and empowered workforce will make the personalization strategy implemented successfully on the ground, closing the gap between the data insights and the real improved customer experiences.

Adaptability and continuous innovation: The business world and customer demands are constantly evolving, and sometimes at a very high rate, and therefore organizational flexibility is a significant facilitator to long-term personalization success. Agile and responsive companies are able to make changes to their personalized offerings when new trends, data, or technologies arise (Hoyer et al., 2020). This involves the capability to experiment, fail fast, and integrate feedback. Gazi et al. (2024) market adaptability and responsiveness are one of the factors, and organizations need to be fast in changing personalization strategies in line with changing customer preferences or external market shifts. For example, if data shows customers have suddenly shifted to a new communication channel (say, from email to messaging apps), an adaptive company will reconfigure its personalization approach for that channel promptly (Arkadan et al., 2024). The recent experience of the pandemic highlighted the importance of adaptability: organizations were forced to customize digital experiences nearly overnight as face– to-face interactions were limited, and organizations with more agile processes and an innovation culture were able to do so more effectively.

A closely related enabler is a commitment to *continuous innovation and learning*. This attitude is similar to some of the factors mentioned (analytics, culture, leadership), but it should be highlighted separately. Organizations that view the process of personalization as a learning process, continuously trying to improve and get new ideas, are more likely to perform better than those that believe that a fixed plan will work (Holmlund et al., 2020). Internally, it means not being complacent: even if current personalization efforts are yielding results, the organization is always piloting new approaches. Internally, it means not being complacent: even if current personalization efforts are yielding results, the organization is always piloting new approaches (for instance, trying out a new AI-driven personalization tool on a small scale) and keeping pace with technological advances (Esteller-Cucala et al., 2020). The personalization cycle of continuous improvement (Plan– Do-Check-Act) is used to keep the strategy relevant and effective in the long term. Overall, adaptability is an enabler that enables the personalization strategy to be in line with the dynamic customer experience and avoid stagnation and guarantee long-term success.

Customer co-creation and open innovation: Involving customers in the process of shaping their own experiences has become more and more prevalent over the last few years. Customer co-creation facilitates that customers collaborate with the representatives of an organization – by customizing products, giving feedback on preferences, or even participating in testing of customized services (Prahalad & Ramaswamy, 2004). This strategy builds on the premise that customers are an invaluable source of knowledge (a fundamental principle of CKM, which incorporates customer knowledge) and can aid companies in refining personalization to a finer point. According to Chandra et al. (2022) the possibility of offering a co-creation experience, in which customers can actively shape their interactions, assists in overcoming numerous challenges of attaining precision in personalization (Jain et al., 2021). Through the involvement of customers as partners, organizations can create more significant personalization that actually represents customer needs and lessens the guesswork that even advanced analytics may not be able to handle. Furthermore, co-creation creates a feedback loop, the feedback of customers and their responses is constantly collected and input into the changes in algorithms or experience redesigns (Verleye, 2015). For example, a software company could allow users to customize their dashboard and then use this input to understand what settings are most appreciated, which would result in better default personalization for others.

The next step in co-creation is the notion of open innovation, which implies accessing external knowledge sources (customers, and in some instances, suppliers, third-party developers, and even competitors) to boost innovation in personalization strategies. Open innovation is becoming a crucial aspect of complex environments due to its ability to introduce different views and knowledge (Jaakkola et al., 2015). Open innovation in the context of personalized customer experience may imply cooperation with technology partners to create new personalization tools, or the best practices of other industries. It enables co-creation at a larger level as explained in the paradigm of Chesbrough (2003) of applying external and internal ideas to promote innovation. Through open innovation, companies expand the knowledge base that contributes to their personalization strategy. Research has pointed out that this method can result in more innovative and flexible personalization frameworks. As an example, Yun et al. (2024) and (Märtin et al., 2023) explain that open innovation with customers provides more personalized and relevant experiences (Jain et al., 2021). Additionally, involving multiple stakeholders through open innovation tends to enforce higher standards of transparency and the ethical use of data (because partners and customers demand them), which indirectly supports other enablers like trust and ethics.

However, being able to apply co-creation and open-innovation principles also requires internal capabilities to actually process, analyze and also then use the gathered insights practically Gazi et al. (2024) observe that the organizational context determines how effective open innovation can be – specifically what the capacity to absorb input is and how well teams collaborate across functions (Gazi et al., 2024; Sancho-Zamora et al., 2021). Absorptive capacity describes to what extent are organizations able to identify the worth of new information, internalize it, and put it into practice, an organizational knowledge management skill. Thus, companies need processes to capture customer contributions (ideas, feedback) and integrate them into internal knowledge repositories and product development cycles. Successfully executed, co-creation not only augments the personalized offerings, but also customer buy-in and loyalty – customers tend to appreciate experiences more when they have contributed to their creation. In summary, actively involving customers and external partners serves as an enabler by injecting fresh knowledge and ensuring the personalization strategy is grounded in real customer insights. It tightens the alignment between CEM and CKM, making sure that CEM is being managed in tandem with customer knowledge inputs, processing and practical application. As a result, if an organization is able to build and apply these capabilities, they are more resilient to change through innovation that is well received by their customers.

In the next chapter, the Thesis describes the challenges that may negatively impact these efforts. Understanding these barriers is important in defining practical and proactive methods how to mitigate those.

2.2. Key Barriers to Personalization Strategy Implementation

Despite best intentions, many organizations encounter significant barriers when trying to implement personalized customer experience strategies. Most of these barriers are in a sense inverse or absence of the enablers discussed in the previous chapter (however, the absence or inverse of enablers often requires different approaches/actions to mitigate them, than would be applicable to enablers), though some are unique challenges. Common obstacles identified in the literature include barriers that are to be expected within personalization initiatives – with

the most frequently mentioned being fragmented and siloed data. However, not all of them are data related – also privacy concerns and low customer trust, lack of necessary skills or technical expertise, organizational resistance to change (often stemming from silos or cultural inertia), unclear strategy or weak leadership commitment, resource constraints, and difficulty in measuring personalization ROI get mentioned in the academic literature (Verhoef et al., 2021; Weidig et al., 2024). These factors can derail personalization initiatives if not managed carefully. By examining each barrier, we can also see how it relates to CEM and CKM integration – often a barrier indicates a misalignment or gap in the flow of customer knowledge or in the orchestration of experiences. Below, the key barriers are discussed and insight from recent studies is provided, as well as noting potential ways organizations might overcome them (which will be elaborated in later chapters of the Thesis).

Fragmented customer data and knowledge silos: One of the most frequently cited barriers is the presence of data silos and fragmented customer knowledge within an organization. Personalization thrives on a comprehensive, integrated understanding of the customer; when data is scattered across different systems or departments that do not communicate, it becomes extremely difficult to deliver a consistent or accurate personalized experience (Cui et al., 2021). Haleem et al. (2022) and Hoyer et al. (2020) observe that even with advanced AI tools, the effectiveness of personalization is *limited by data privacy concerns and a lack of integration with organizational knowledge management systems*. In practice, a lack of integration might mean, for example, that a company's marketing database and customer support database are separate – a customer could receive a marketing offer that does not reflect a recent support issue they had, leading to a disjointed experience. Similarly, if online and offline customer data are not linked, the company misses a chance to personalize in-store service based on online behavior (or vice versa) (Thaichon et al., 2024). These silos often exist due to historical reasons (different units developed their own IT systems) or organizational structure (each department "owns" its data) (Castagna et al., 2020; Kopalle et al., 2020). The result is fragmented customer knowledge – no single entity in the organization has a 360° view of the customer.

From a CKM perspective, data silos represent a failure to manage knowledge about the customer as a collective asset (Zand et al., 2018). Instead, knowledge remains trapped in pockets, undermining the ability of CEM to use that knowledge holistically. Organizations struggle when customer knowledge is not shared and centralized (Cui et al., 2021). For example, the barrier "Unified cross-channel personalization" notes that siloed efforts can lead to inconsistent experiences across channels (as each channel would be owned and managed by teams not aligning their approach and working potentially on the same channel separately without knowing it). The obvious recommendation would be to ensure cross-functional data sharing and unified governance, however – this is not always the easiest outcome to achieve, especially in more complex organizations (Valdez Mendia & Flores-Cuautle, 2022). One of the approaches that may seem as a solution to overcome the barrier would be to treat this barrier as a purely technical or technological one – thus to solve it, organizations may invest in integration middleware, data lake/data warehousing and BI solutions, enterprise customer data platforms, and expect that this would break down the silos and solve the underlying issue. This is a risky approach, as doing this can be quite resource intensive, complex and undercover a lot of underlying issues that should be addressed first, but may surface when the projects are already in progress – legacy systems may not easily integrate with each other due to different data structures, and internal policies, rules, standards and overall governance can either way prevent

data sharing across teams and different system (Kopalle et al., 2020). But despite the potential risks and resources required to overcome this specific barrier, academic literature proves that this is a step that cannot be avoided – without unified data, other personalization components (real-time offers or omnichannel journeys, which are those that allow customers to switch between channels in the same journey without creating effort and friction) become hard to achieve. In summary, while data and knowledge silos are one of the most critical and urgent barriers, organizations must tackle them not only through technological integration, but address the non-technical aspects as well – such as fostering a culture of knowledge sharing (linking back to the enabler of a customer-centric, collaborative culture), managing change in a strategic way. Those that fail to do so will find their personalization initiatives producing fragmented, and sometimes contradictory, customer experiences (Gerea et al., 2021).

Privacy Concerns and Low Customer Trust: Another major barrier in implementing personalized strategies is the set of issues surrounding customer privacy and trust. If customers are uncomfortable with how their data is used – or if they feel a company's personalization is "creepy" or intrusive – they may withdraw consent, avoid engagement, or even backlash publicly (Petrova et al., 2026). Privacy concerns have become more pronounced in the post-2020 environment, with high-profile data breaches and growing public awareness of data rights. Consumers are increasingly apprehensive about the potential misuse of their personal information X, and stringent data protection regulations impose strict requirements on data handling (Aridor et al., 2023; Bleier et al., 2020). As a barrier, privacy concerns can manifest in multiple ways: customers might refuse to share data or might opt out of tracking, legal restrictions might limit the data that can be utilized for personalization, or fear of negative headlines might make an organization overly cautious in how it personalizes (leading to bland, generic experiences) (Cloarec et al., 2024). The personalization-privacy paradox noted in earlier literature (Awad & Krishnan, 2006) still holds: customers desire the convenience of personalization but not at the expense of their privacy (Aguirre et al., 2015). If an organization cannot strike the right balance, personalization efforts may stall or provoke resistance.

Trust is the flipside of this issue. Low customer trust in an organization's data practices is a serious barrier because it dampens engagement. For example, a study by Bhattacharya and Sinha (2022) found that when transparency is lacking, customers tend to be skeptical and less responsive to personalized offers (Lambillotte, Bart, et al., 2022). A lack of transparency or ethical lapses (such as using data in ways customers do not expect) can quickly erode trust (Martin & Murphy, 2017). Since it is improbable that organizations can implement a personalized customer experience without having any errors or biases in the data selection and processing – it is important to explain this clearly: as otherwise it can easily lead into customers loosing their trust in the personalization efforts of an organization (Akter et al., 2022). Research already highlights that organizations can be open about where they collect data from, how they are using it to personalize experiences, and what results they may expect. When mistakes happen (like an inappropriate recommendation), acknowledging and explaining them can help preserve trust (Ameen et al., 2022).

Strong privacy safeguards and communication plans (in case there are errors/leaks or issues during the implementation) should be included in the personalization strategy before the implementation starts. This would mean involving legal, compliance, and public relations teams in personalization projects already from the start, instead of getting their approval/involvement right before the go-live – however, this approach can make sure that customer-facing

personalization can be defended, explained, is legal and builds trust, rather than eroding it (Butori & Lancelot Miltgen, 2023). As already mentioned above, this cannot be treated as a purely policy/technical exercise; it should be both organization wide and strategic from the start. Some firms treat privacy management as an ongoing part of the customer journey, assessing privacy implications at each stage of personalization (Bleier et al., 2020). In summary organizations can overcome lack of trust and any privacy concerns by making sure that ethical and transparent practices and communication is considered from the start of any personalization initiative – failing to do so can halt it in its tracks or even damage the overall customer relationship.

Lack of Skills and Technical Expertise: Even with the right strategy and tools in place, an organization may hit a wall if it lacks the skills and expertise to execute personalized customer experience. A shortage of qualified personnel – such as data analysts, AI specialists, customer experience designers, or tech-savvy marketers – is a notable barrier, especially given the multidisciplinary nature of personalization (Bouwmans et al., 2024). Recent findings highlight a notable shortage of technical expertise and support in areas like channel tracking, data analytics, and customer journey design needed for personalization (Trenerry et al., 2021). Smaller and mid-sized companies, in particular, often struggle to hire or develop the talent required to manage complex personalization systems or interpret the data outputs effectively (van Laar et al., 2020). This skills gap can lead to underutilization of technology (e.g., a company buys a personalization software but only uses basic features because advanced features require a data scientist), or misinterpretation of analytics leading to flawed personalization decisions. In worst cases, lack of expertise can cause project failures – for instance, an ineptly managed machine learning project might result in irrelevant recommendations that turn customers off (Cetindamar et al., 2022).

This barrier is closely related to the enabler of employee training and empowerment, but it is essentially the negative condition: insufficient training, knowledge, or confidence among staff. If employees are not comfortable with new personalization workflows, they might resist using them or default to old one-size-fits-all habits. Moreover, leadership might not fully grasp the capabilities and limitations of personalization technologies, leading to either unrealistic expectations or underinvestment in the necessary skill development (Nikou et al., 2022). An example can be found in the context of implementing AI for personalization – Ameen et al. (2021) noted already back in 202 that organizations often underestimate the need for training employees to work alongside AI systems – and as AI popularity has grown immensely then, the priority of this barrier has grown even further. Without proper understanding, employees might not understand how the data is processed and how suggestions are generated by the algorithms, which means that they might not be able to use them to create and use those in meaningful (and effective) interactions (Chowdhury et al., 2022).

Addressing this barrier typically involves a combination of hiring, training, and possibly partnering with consultants or vendors initially, while simultaneously upskilling their internal teams (Marinova et al., 2017). However, as Becker and Jaakkola (2020) imply, there is no one-size-fits-all playbook – each firm must develop its own approach, which is harder for those with limited resources. Notably, the literature suggests that smaller firms lacking resources might forgo personalization altogether or implement it in a very limited way because they cannot support the expertise required (Abrokwah-Larbi & Awuku-Larbi, 2024). This presents a competitive disadvantage in the long run. In summary, the lack of requisite skills and expertise

is a significant barrier that can impede implementation or reduce the quality of execution of personalized customer experience strategies. Organizations must proactively invest in talent and knowledge development to surmount this barrier, which ties back to the idea of CKM – here, *internal* knowledge (employee know-how) is the asset that must be cultivated to support the customer-facing knowledge use.

Resistance to Change and Organizational Silos: Implementing a personalized customer experience strategy often entails substantial changes in processes, roles, and even organizational structure. Employee resistance to change can therefore be a major barrier, as can entrenched organizational silos that inhibit cooperation (Firk et al., 2021; Hanelt et al., 2021). Resistance might stem from various sources: employees may fear new technologies (job displacement concerns with AI, for example), or simply be accustomed to doing things a certain way ("we have always sent one mass email to all customers, and it worked") (Cieslak & Valor, 2025). There may also be skepticism about personalization if prior initiatives failed or if the benefits are not well understood internally. Without efforts to manage change – through communication, training, and demonstrating quick wins – frontline staff and middle managers might only half-heartedly adopt the new personalization processes, leading to suboptimal results (Valtonen & Holopainen, 2025). This kind of cultural pushback is documented in many digital transformation efforts, and personalization is no exception (Kaganer et al., 2023).

Closely linked is the problem of departmental silos, where different departments have their own goals and systems and resist coordinating with others. Personalization by nature cuts across functions: marketing designs the content, IT manages the data systems, sales or service deliver the personalized interaction, etc. If each department is focusing only on its silo (as is common in product-centric or channel-centric organizations), no one is looking at the *customer's holistic experience* (Jeske & Olson, 2025). Indeed, implementing personalization "requires extensive collaboration among various departments… rather than concentrating solely on departmental touch-points" (Hemel & Rademakers, 2016). When silo mentality prevails, initiatives can become fragmented – for example, the digital marketing team might personalize the website, but the retail store staff are unaware of those efforts and fail to continue the personalized experience in person. Silos also breed inconsistency: the tone or offers used in one channel might clash with another, confusing customers (Gerea et al., 2021). All of this undermines the core promise of personalization, which is a seamless, individualized journey.

The literature often cites cross-department collaboration frameworks as an antidote – and by implication, the lack thereof is a barrier. If an organization does not have mechanisms like cross-functional teams or centralized customer experience leadership to break silos, personalization efforts may stall at the departmental boundary (Colleoni et al., 2021). A practical example of this barrier is when incentives are not aligned: if the e-commerce team is rewarded purely on online sales and the store team on in-store sales, they might not cooperate on something like "buy online, personalize in-store pickup" experience. Overcoming resistance and silos is fundamentally a change management challenge. It requires strong leadership (tying back to the enabler of leadership support), clear communication of the personalization strategy's vision and benefits, and re-alignment of goals and incentives to encourage collaboration (Cho & Choi, 2021). Internal resistance and siloed thinking should be recognized early, to make sure change management practices could be applied – as doing this at a later stage might not yield the results to overcome the barrier. Early recognition also helps to make an organization more agile to change and cooperative across teams (as discussed under enablers).

Insufficient Strategic Alignment and Support: An unclear strategy or weak top-management support can cause ambiguity about what implementing a personalized customer experience actually means for the organization (especially cascading top-down to individual team members), which can then lead to disagreement among senior leaders causing conflicts or non-aligned goals across teams (Verhoef et al., 2021). As an example, this scenario can be considered: an executive seems personalization as an option to increase sales short-term while different executives may have their main concern related to long-term brand impact in case of biases, errors or technical issues. Since the view on the effort is not aligned from the top, middle managers receive mixed messages and may hesitate to invest fully in execution, as achieving one goal may jeopardize the other – as a result, an organization can have fragmented projects that do not have a clear and joint outcome/goal defined – on how to personalize the customer experience (Homburg et al., 2017). Without a "critical, cohesive personalization strategy" efforts may revert to traditional mass marketing approaches (macro to micro segmentation and subscription lists) that feel safer, more familiar and have more predictable results (Huang & Rust, 2021). Early results of personalization pilots and trials from various case studies have shown a slower ROI compared to conventional campaigns – meaning that organizations that are more traditional and used to run the product –> audience –> channel approach can dismiss personalization efforts early on. Ultimately, this means that organizations cannot expect, for example, marketing managers to proactively risk driving down their performance indicators short-term, in order to chase a more strategic long term goal – for this to happen, it requires patience and understanding from leadership to reduce this friztion. Personalization is proven to improve customer satisfaction and loyalty over time, not short term – however, these efforts require a lot of resources upfront, to overcome the fundamental barriers before implementation can start. If leadership does not understand this, are not part of the strategy and do not have a realistic view on the ROI timeline, they cannot be truly committed. As a result – initial ROI being slower can lead to a temptation to revert to old methods (AlNuaimi et al., 2022; Ameen et al., 2022).

Additionally, the leaderships lack of understanding and buy-in on a strategic level can also lead to inadequate resource allocations, as personalization efforts require allocated budget, staffing, and time from the start, to overcome the barriers described in the Thesis. Earlier it was noted that smaller organization often have a lack of resources to hire expertise or implement more complex marketing automation or customer data platforms, and they may not have the capabilities or free time internally to upskill and dedicate employees to these efforts outside their regular tasks. If the organization does not prioritize personalization enough to allocate the necessary resources, but expects to get results, this can lead to an early disappointment and roll-back of changes, returning to the more established and traditional ways of working (Arkadan et al., 2024). To truly integrate CEM–CKM, it may require investment in new knowledge management systems or training programs, which are resource intensive – and may get cut without adequate resources. For instance, the need for top-down vision; when it is missing, initiatives lack authority and momentum (Firk et al., 2021; Rysin et al., 2023; Volchek et al., 2019). "Top management support" has been found to be at or near the top of barriers related to customer centricity (which is a prerequisite for personalization) more than 2 decades ago (Shah et al., 2006). Without that support, even enthusiastic project teams cannot overcome organizational inertia or inter-department conflicts. In summary, insufficient strategic alignment and leadership support is a high-level barrier that can have trickle-down effects on

all aspects of a personalization strategy. It results in unclear priorities, fragmented efforts, and often the under-resourcing of key activities. The remedy is straightforward in concept: secure executive championship and articulate a clear strategy – but in practice, this may require education of leadership (making the business case) and sometimes changes in leadership if the vision for customer-centricity is not shared. Later in the Thesis, recommendations will be made for how to secure and maintain leadership engagement throughout the personalization journey.

Resource Constraints and ROI Uncertainty: Since providing a personalized customer experience is a resource-intensive (as discussed in previous chapters), involving costs for technology, data infrastructure, talent, and iterating, innovating and experimenting, resource constraints pose a practical barrier, especially in organizations that are small or facing financial pressures (Abrokwah-Larbi & Awuku-Larbi, 2024). However, even larger organizations may find it challenging to justify expenses without clear short-term returns – especially if this is bottom-up driven (where lower level management/employees need to justify this to the senior leadership teams). This connects to the issue of ROI uncertainty. The expected benefits (like improved customer lifetime value, loyalty, satisfaction and brand recognition and advocacy) are may not show results immediately – and they could be affected by not only personalization efforts, but also market shifts, operational changes, product development and other contributors. But the costs are upfront and visible (Dogan et al., 2025). Thus some organizations might under-invest or stop an initiative too soon to see real and consistent results (Esteller-Cucala et al., 2020).

This barrier is often discussed in academic literature together with the importance of metrics and measurement, since without clear metrics the effectiveness of personalized offers is unclear. Setting measurable goals (an enabler mentioned earlier) reduces uncertainty related to ROI and makes it easier to reduce stakeholders' skepticism (Holmlund et al., 2020). If not enough resources are allocated, individual teams may find and deploy a cheap or free solution that does not scale, leading to a poor experience for customers in the long run (especially on an enterprise level – that has complexities related to processes, systems and legacy decisions and products) and as a result will not have a sufficient ROI, and the barrier becomes an endless cycle that is difficult to break out of (Verhoef et al., 2021).

Resource constraints also affect CKM integration. Robust personalization often requires integrating multiple data sources (which can be expensive), maintaining high data quality (time-consuming), and possibly purchasing external data or tools (Bleier et al., 2020). Companies with constrained resources might not integrate valuable customer knowledge sources (like social media data or third-party demographics) simply due to cost, which in turn limits the richness of personalization. In terms of human resources, if people are stretched thin and juggling personalization on top of their normal duties, the project may progress slowly or erratically. Magatef et al. (2023) and others have implied that personalization should be considered a strategic investment, rather than a smaller/self-contained initiative or project – this allows side-stepping this barrier.

In summary, overcoming this barrier involves demonstrating the value of personalization through pilot results and achievable, clear and measurable benchmarks, as well as possibly phasing the implementation so that it aligns with budget cycles and delivers incremental wins. To help here, it can also help to avoid investing heavily in areas that may not require this from the start – for example maximizing use of existing customer data platforms or data-warehouse solutions for pilots – before buying new ones (doing so only when scaling the solution is

required). Treating personalization not just as a cost center, but as a long-term value driver worthy of sustained investment is an approach that can help overcome this barrier and yield long-term results. This is only possible by obtaining leadership support early on, as discussed in previous chapters.

Additional Contextual Barriers: Beyond the core barriers above, there are additional context-specific barriers that should be considered before implementing a personalized customer experience. For example, industry-specific regulations (for example, in heavily regulated areas as healthcare, finance or insurance) might severely impact to what extent data can be collected, processed and shared – thus limiting personalization options or require heavy compliance work, requiring additional efforts to remain compliant (Aridor et al., 2023; Bleier et al., 2020). Similarly, in certain cultures or markets, customers may be more sensitive about data use, meaning what works in one region faces pushback in another (Engström et al., 2023; Nam & Kannan, 2020). While these contextual factors are not universal, they remind us that implementing personalization is not a purely internal exercise; external factors like legal environment, competitive pressure, and market maturity can also enable or impede progress. For instance, if competitors have already set a high bar for personalized customer experience in an industry, a firm might find it a barrier to meet the already-elevated customer expectations (conversely, it is an impetus to improve quickly) (Connell et al., 2023).

Another subtle barrier is the lack of generalizable frameworks or benchmarks in personalization. Because each organization's situation is somewhat unique (different customer base, different legacy systems, etc.), there is no plug-and-play solution for implementing personalized customer experiences in an organization. Anshari et al. (2019) and Becker and Jaakkola (2020) note that each organization often must create a unique approach to compete effectively, due to the lack of one-size-fits-all methods in this space (Chandra et al., 2022b). This can be considered a barrier in the sense that it requires more effort and innovation from each firm – especially those who cannot easily learn from or copy others. The relative novelty of deep personalization as a strategic practice (compared to, say, CRM which is now decades old) means that best practices are still being formed (Weidig et al., 2024). This Thesis itself aims to contribute by providing a framework, but until such frameworks are tested and widely adopted, organizations may struggle, essentially reinventing the wheel or making avoidable mistakes.

In conclusion, the most critical barriers to overcome are data silos, privacy concerns, skills gap, resistance to change, strategic support, and resource limitations tend to be interconnected and compound each other. For instance, a weak strategy (barrier) can result in underinvestment (barrier), resulting in poor technology and further data silos (barrier), which in turn provide poor performance and strengthen leadership skepticism, creating a vicious circle. However, the first step to overcoming these barriers is to be aware of them. The academic expertise that has been incorporated herein reflects the importance of the holistic approach: to be effective in personalization, it is important to consider people, processes, Technology, and governance at the same time. Most of these barriers can be mitigated by the enablers listed above, a customer-centric culture can be employed to break silos and resistance, proper data governance can be employed to deal with privacy issues, and proper leadership can be employed to supply the resources and alignment. The following section will integrate these insights and specifically look at how customer experience management can be aligned with customer knowledge management to overcome some of these barriers and enhance enablers. This research presents

a summary table that contrasts the key enablers and barriers identified, providing a high-level overview.

2.3. Synthesis of Factors and Their Impact

As mentioned in the previous chapters it is clear that the effective execution of a personalized customer experience strategy depends on a delicate balance between enablers and barriers. Strategic alignment, a customer-centric culture, integrated data and technology, continuous learning, ethical practices, skilled teams, and open innovation has to be identified, calibrated for each individual organization and applied in personalization efforts to yield better results – as this helps to overcome the barriers that will be inevitably faced during the process. When these factors are present, they provide a good soil where personalization initiatives can be planted and thrive by matching organizational capabilities (CKM) with customer experience design (CEM). On the other hand, barriers like siloed data, privacy mistrust, skill deficiencies, cultural resistance, poor leadership support, and lack of resources should also be actively identified and tackled by organizations since they may choke progress unless addressed.

A recurring theme is the integration of CEM and CKM: many enablers involve linking customer knowledge processes with experience delivery (for example, data integration merges knowledge repositories with customer experience channels, and a customer-centric culture links knowledge sharing with experience improvement). When analyzing literature, it can be seen that many of the identified barriers are caused due to a disconnect between knowledge management and customer experience management. There are a few scenarios that can be used as an example: knowledge may be collected and available in the organization but not shared across all teams that would benefit from it (knowledge silos), or customer experiences should be changed to meet the customer requirements, but those decisions are not based in collected knowledge (lacking analytics), but anecdotal evidence or internal opinions (which can be biased), and lastly, knowledge may be handled incorrectly (privacy issues). Therefore, aligning CEM and CKM is not only conceptually important but also required to practically be able to address the different barriers this Thesis has identified. For instance, secure and well-governed knowledge management (CKM) builds customer trust, fueling CEM efforts with richer data. Similarly, cross-functional collaboration in experience management relies on shared customer knowledge across departments.

While the literature in the past few years has started to converge on what the critical success factors are, there remain open research gaps. Empirical evidence is still limited on the relative impact of each factor – e.g., is technology integration more important than culture, or do they work in tandem? There is also a gap in research on how exactly organizations can transition from knowing these factors to implementing them; for example, effective change management practices for instilling a customer-centric mindset in traditionally product-centric firms are not extensively documented. The role of emerging technologies (like advanced AI that might reduce the need for human analytical skills, or blockchain for privacy management) in changing the landscape of enablers and barriers is another area not yet fully explored. Moreover, the interplay of multiple factors in specific contexts (such as small startups versus large enterprises, or differences across industries) requires further study. These gaps suggest avenues for future research, including the need for longitudinal case studies to observe how personalization

strategies succeed or fail over time in relation to these factors, and possibly the development of readiness assessment models (one of which this Thesis proposes in subsequent chapters).

To conclude this chapter, Table 2.1 below provides a consolidated summary of the key enablers for implementing personalized customer experience strategies, as identified through the literature review and analysis. Tables 2.1. and 2.2. highlight that many enablers and barriers are mirror images – thus showing how organizations should not only look at enablers but also actively identify and find different approaches to address the corresponding barriers. The insights from this chapter lay the groundwork for the next steps in the Thesis: evaluating how organizations can assess their readiness to implement and maintain personalized customer experiences for their individual customers (defining the criteria and factors that should be evaluated) and developing a step-by-step framework to implement personalization by aligning CEM and CKM. The ultimate aim is to provide both a theoretical and practical framework that helps practitioners navigate these factors to achieve a truly personalized, knowledge-infused customer experience. Each enabler contributes to aligning customer experience management (CEM) and customer knowledge management (CKM) for personalization, while each barrier represents a misalignment or deficiency that can undermine the strategy. The successful implementation requires maximizing enablers and systematically addressing the corresponding barriers.

Table 2.1

Summary of key enablers for implementing a personalized customer experience in organizations (developed by the author based on literature review)

Enablers (success factors)	
Integrated customer data and systems	Unified platforms (CRM, CDP, etc.) provide a single customer view across channels. This enables consistent, omnichannel personalization and effective CKM sharing.
Strong leadership support and clear strategy	Top management champions a cohesive personalization strategy, aligning it with business goals and dedicating resources. Explicit objectives and top-down/bottom-up communication guide all teams.
Customer-centric culture and collaboration	Organizational culture prioritizes customer experience; cross-functional teams and knowledge sharing are encouraged to deliver seamless journeys. Employees embrace personalization goals.
Advanced analytics and CKM practices	Having a developed data analytics capability in the organization that can gather and analyze customer knowledge and process it can inform decision-making for leaders in the organization. Continuous testing and learning (A/B testing, feedback loops) allows personalization approaches to be refined and improved iteratively over time as more information is gathered.
Technology infrastructure	Being able to collect data in real time and as well to react in real time to customer actions in the various organization owned channels, AI driven recommendation engines (reducing the need for employee and manual involvement), and journey automation tools enable personalization at scale. Making sure that the organization's IT architecture is integrated across departments and areas can help to also support quick deployment of newly created and tested personalized content, as well as react to feedback that is received after the launch.

Table 2.1. continued

Ethical data handling and transparency	Strong data governance, privacy compliance, and transparency in how organizations use data collected build customer trust. Customers feel more comfortable with data-driven personalization if they understand the main principles and goals – thus feeling more confident to share more data and engage.
Employee empowerment and training	Staff are trained in personalization tools and empowered to make customer-centric decisions on the fly. Front-line employees have access to customer insights (via CKM systems) and are encouraged to use them to tailor service.
Agility and adaptability	Since personalization requires a lot of testing and adjustments, organizations should quickly adjust personalization strategies in response to changing customer behavior or feedback, as well as market trends. A culture of experimentation and quick learning from failures, instead of covering them up ensures that the results are improved over time.
Customer co-creation and external partnerships	Customers are involved as co-creators (providing input, customizing their experience) and external ideas (open innovation) are leveraged. This ensures solutions closely fit customer needs and fosters buy-in.
Sufficient resources and long-term commitment	The initiative is backed by adequate funding, time, and personnel. A long-term view is taken where initial slow ROI is tolerated in expectation of strategic gains (customer loyalty, LTV, etc.).

Table 2.1 reveals several clear themes among the key enablers. Many of these factors emphasize robust data and technology – for example, unified customer systems and advanced analytics – indicating that a single customer view and the ability to derive insights are foundational. Other enablers highlight leadership and culture (strong executive support, cross-functional teams, and a customer-centric mindset), suggesting that strategic alignment and organizational buy-in are critical. The inclusion of agility, continuous testing, and customer involvement (co-creation) underscores that personalization is an iterative process requiring flexibility, learning, and sustained engagement. These factors together suggest that robust technical infrastructure and aligned organizational culture must work hand-in-hand to enable effective personalized customer experiences.

Table 2.2

Summary of key barriers for implementing a personalized customer experience in organizations (developed by the author based on literature review).

Barriers (Challenges)	
Data silos and fragmented knowledge	Customer data is scattered in disconnected systems or departments, leading to an incomplete view of customers and inconsistent experiences. Knowledge is not shared organization-wide, hindering CEM–CKM integration.
Lack of strategic alignment and support	No clear personalization vision or leadership buy-in. Initiatives suffer from unclear goals or get deprioritized, and resources (budget, time, staff) are not adequately allocated, causing efforts to stall.
Resistance to change and siloed mindset	Departments or individuals resist new personalization processes. A silo mentality (“my department’s goals first”) leads to poor coordination, duplicative or conflicting efforts. Reluctance to adopt customer experience innovations, undermining personalized strategy execution.

Table 1.2. continued

Skill and insight gaps	Not having enough skilled analysts, that also have the relevant access to data required to provide value, experience designers, or relevant IT expertise prevents effective use of personalization technology. If an organization cannot get the right insights from the data before and after personalization – this can lead to personalization that is not evolving over time.
Outdated technology and integration challenges	Many organizations may have legacy systems that do not communicate in real time with each other, or lack automation capabilities, make it hard to personalize efficiently, especially at scale. Technical constraints or integration costs become barriers, causing delays or an inability to execute certain journeys – and require substantial investment to solve.
Privacy concerns and low trust	Customers can be uneasy or skeptical about how their data is used if this is not transparently explained to them. Regulatory restrictions can limit data collection and usage. Low trust leads to reduced voluntary data sharing or opt-outs, weakening the personalization effectiveness.
Unprepared workforce	Employees lack training or confidence to use new personalization systems, or fear that automation will displace them. Without understanding the organization's personalization strategy (meaning: knowing which are the main components and elements being personalized, what is the main goal for the personalization strategy for the specific organization) front-line staff might not execute it correctly or consistently, diminishing the customer experience.
Rigid processes and inflexibility	The organization either is not capable or choses not to change existing processes. Personalization efforts can get stuck when internal policies clash with the new processes. Or once implemented, remain the same – without any iterations and improvement. The lack of agility means personalization becomes outdated as customer preferences or market conditions evolve.
Reduced customer input	Personalization design is done without involving customers themselves – working on potential changes internally – without adding any input from external stakeholders or customers. This can lead to mismatch with customer expectations and also may skip new innovative ideas. Customers might reject personalization attempts that do not match their expectations, especially risky if any surveys or interviews have been conducted, but the feedback was not incorporated.
Resource constraints and short-term focus	Budget limitations, insufficient personnel, or tight timelines can really limit the scope – which usually means that this is treated a technological transformation, rather than an wider one. Pressure for immediate ROI may cause the project to be stopped, if the leadership team are expecting but not seeing immediate results. If this happens, an organization may not achieve the possible long-term benefits.

Each enabler contributes to aligning customer experience management (CEM) and customer knowledge management (CKM) for personalization, while each barrier represents a misalignment or deficiency that can undermine the strategy. The successful implementation

requires maximizing enablers and systematically addressing the corresponding barriers. These identified enablers and barriers set the stage for developing a practical evaluation framework and toolkit, which are presented in the next chapter.

Chapter 2 identifies and structures the main enablers and barriers influencing the successful implementation of personalized customer experience in organizations. In doing so, it provides a direct answer to research question RQ3, showing that successful personalization is not accidental, but depends on the existence of specific organizational preconditions and the deliberate mitigation of key barriers. These findings also strengthen the hypothesis of the Thesis and the second thesis for defense, as they confirm that effective implementation of personalized customer experience is not possible without the systematic alignment of CEM and CKM within the internal organizational environment. The novelty of this chapter lies not only in the identification of these factors, but also in their structured integration into a unified view of personalization implementation, grounded in both literature analysis and expert validation. In this way, Chapter 2 provides the conceptual and empirical foundation for the assessment and implementation tools developed in Chapter 3.

2.4.Delphi Survey: Evaluation of Barriers

We designed the survey to identify and evaluate key barriers to implementing personalized customer experience (customer experience) initiatives, rather than focusing on enablers or facilitators. Barriers and enablers are two sides of the same coin; both are important for successful implementation. However, the Thesis deliberately narrowed the scope to barriers in this study for several reasons. First, concentrating on barriers allows a deep dive into the obstacles that hinder personalization efforts, which organizations must address as a priority. The assumption is that enablers can be inferred as solutions or complementary factors to overcome the identified barriers. In contrast, enablers (facilitators) often emerge naturally once barriers are known – but while having similarities, they may have different solutions – however, those are addressed at later stages of the Thesis. Secondly, focusing the Delphi on one category (barriers) helped limit the survey length and complexity, reducing the risk of respondent fatigue and making it possible to obtain more thoroughly considered and open-ended suggestions as well. The ten barriers assessed in this survey were already derived from the previous literature review, which had identified a comprehensive list of factors influencing the integration of customer experience and knowledge management for effective personalization. Given this robust preliminary work, we felt confident that the barrier list covered the major issues. Enablers were acknowledged as an important area for future inquiry, but due to time and scope constraints, they were not included in this Delphi round. This approach is in line with other studies that sometimes focus on barriers first to ensure critical challenges are clearly understood, with the intention to address enablers in subsequent research or implementation phases.

The Delphi questionnaire presented experts with a list of 10 identified barriers to personalization (see the *Results* section for the list of barriers). Each barrier was accompanied by a short definition or scenario illustrating how that barrier manifests in practice, based on our prior research findings. For example, one barrier was *"Data silos and fragmented knowledge"* – described as customer data being scattered in disconnected systems and knowledge not shared across the organization, leading to an incomplete customer view and inconsistent experiences. The experts were asked to evaluate each barrier on three criteria:

Impact on personalization projects: How significantly does this barrier typically impact or derail personalization initiatives? (Rated 1 to 5, where 1 = *No impact* and 5 = *Critical impact*.)

Prevalence: How common or widespread is this barrier in organizations? (Rated 1 to 5, where 1 = *Rare* and 5 = *Widespread*.)

Ease of Mitigation: How difficult is it to mitigate or fix this barrier? (Rated 1 to 5, where 1 = *Very easy* to address and 5 = *Very hard* to mitigate. Notably, a higher score here means the barrier is harder to overcome.)

These three evaluation criteria were chosen to provide a well-rounded assessment of each barrier's significance. Impact gauges the severity of consequences if the barrier is present, prevalence indicates how frequently organizations face this challenge, and ease of mitigation reflects the practical difficulty of solving it (which also influences how serious the barrier is to the efforts of an organization – as if a barrier that is high impact might also be difficult to fix poses a critical risk). Both the strategic importance and practical implications of each barrier can be only captured by really looking at 3 dimensions at once.

The survey used a Likert-scale rating format for each criterion, as described above, ensuring quantitative data that could be averaged and compared across experts. Additionally, for each barrier an optional open-ended comment field was provided, where experts could clarify their reasoning, provide examples, or suggest refinements to the barrier's definition. This qualitative input was encouraged to enrich our understanding (for instance, if an expert felt a barrier was overlapping with another or had caveats, they could note that). At the end of the survey, a question inviting experts to suggest any additional barriers not already listed was included.

Delphi Process: This survey constituted Round 1 of a Delphi process to build consensus on the most important barriers. All ratings were collected independently through an online form. In this initial round, we aimed to identify areas of agreement and divergence. The plan was that if ratings on some items showed high variance or lack of consensus, we would feedback anonymized summaries in a Round 2 for reconsideration. In practice, the results (detailed below) already revealed a clear hierarchy of barriers, although a few factors had mixed opinions. Given the relatively small panel and time limitations, the Delphi was conducted in a *modified* format with a single quantitative round and follow-up discussions (e.g., via interviews) rather than multiple formal survey rounds. This modification is a pragmatic choice sometimes used when expert availability is limited, and it still leverages the Delphi principle of expert consensus-finding, albeit in a compressed form.

Results: Barrier Ratings and Analysis

After all responses were collected, we computed the average rating for each barrier on each of the three criteria. Each barrier is thus characterized by three scores (each ranging from 1–5). These results allow us to compare which barriers are seen as most damaging, most common, and most difficult to address.

Overall, the expert panel's feedback highlighted several high-impact, pervasive barriers to implementing personalized customer experience. A few barriers clearly stand out as critical challenges, while others were perceived as less significant or easier to manage. Below we describe the findings criterion by criterion, and then we discuss an overall prioritization based on a combined score.

Impact: Most of the listed barriers were rated as having moderate to high impact (scores tending toward the upper end of the 5-point scale). Notably, *"Data silos and fragmented*

knowledge" received the highest average impact score (~4.6 out of 5, between *High* and *Critical* impact). This indicates strong agreement that fragmented customer data and knowledge significantly undermines personalization efforts – a view consistent with industry surveys that cite data fragmentation as a major obstacle. Several other barriers also scored very high on impact: *"Lack of strategic alignment and support"* (mean ~4.3) and *"Skill and insight gaps"* (~4.3) were both seen as having a very large impact on personalization projects if they occur. *"Resistance to change and siloed mindset"* and *"Rigid processes and inflexibility"* were slightly behind (around 4.1–4.2). These top ratings suggest that organizational and cultural issues (leadership alignment, change resistance, rigid processes), along with data/knowledge management issues, are perceived as the most dangerous threats to successful personalization. On the lower end of impact, *"Unprepared workforce"* (lack of training or fear among employees) had the lowest impact score (~3.3, moderate impact) and *"Minimal customer input"* (designing personalization without customer feedback) was also relatively lower (~3.4). These were still considered non-trivial (above "low impact"), but the experts felt they are not as project-critical as the others – possibly because an untrained workforce or initial lack of customer input can be remedied over time or have workaround solutions, whereas issues like data silos or no leadership support can outright derail a project.

Prevalence: There was more variation in how common each barrier was judged to be. The most widespread barrier according to our panel is *"Data silos and fragmented knowledge,"* with an average prevalence score of ~4.2 (*common to widespread*). In other words, experts broadly agreed that siloed data is something many organizations face, aligning with the notion that integration of customer data across systems is a ubiquitous challenge. *"Resource constraints and short-term focus"* was also rated very high on prevalence (~4.0). This barrier refers to limited budgets or staffing and a short-term ROI mindset that can stifle personalization initiatives. A high prevalence score here means experts see resource/budget limitations as an almost universal issue – again echoing findings in practitioner research, where budget constraints are frequently cited as a top barrier to personalization. Other barriers with prevalence around the mid-to-high range (~3.3–3.7) include *lack of strategic alignment, resistance to change, outdated technology and integration challenges,* and *rigid processes.* These being mid-to-high suggests they are fairly common (occasional to common) but perhaps not in every organization. Two factors stood out as less prevalent: *"Minimal customer input"* had the lowest prevalence (~2.4, between *rare* and *sometimes*), and *"Privacy concerns and low trust"* was also on the lower side (~2.9). The low prevalence for minimal customer input might imply that most organizations today do attempt to gather some customer feedback or at least are aware of the need, making a complete lack of customer input relatively uncommon. The privacy/trust barrier's moderate-low prevalence score is interesting – it may reflect that not all companies encounter strong customer pushback or regulatory roadblocks for personalization, or it could mean some experts felt this is only an occasional issue. It's worth noting there was some disagreement here: a few experts rated privacy concerns as very prevalent in their context, while others saw it as minimal – possibly due to differences in regions (strictness of data laws) or industries (some sectors deal with more sensitive data than others).

Ease of Mitigation: This criterion assesses how easy or hard it is to fix the problem if it exists (remember, a higher score = harder to mitigate). The results show a sobering insight: many of the high-impact barriers are also considered difficult to mitigate, compounding their seriousness. *"Outdated technology and integration challenges"* scored about 4.0 on difficulty,

the highest of any barrier – indicating that legacy systems and integration issues are very hard to overcome (often requiring significant IT investment and time). Similarly, *"Data silos and fragmented knowledge"* had an ease-of-mitigation score near 3.9 (approaching "hard"). *"Resistance to change," "Lack of strategic alignment,"* and *"Rigid processes"* each scored around 3.6–3.7 on difficulty, meaning these organizational/cultural barriers are also quite hard to fix (it can be challenging to change mindsets, secure leadership buy-in, or make processes more agile). On the other hand, a couple of barriers were seen as relatively easier to mitigate: *"Unprepared workforce"* scored about 2.6 (closer to "easy" side of moderate), suggesting that with proper training programs and change management, this issue can be addressed without herculean effort. *"Minimal customer input"* was also on the easier side (~2.8), implying that incorporating customer feedback is within reach (indeed, simply adding user research or feedback loops might solve this, compared to say rebuilding tech infrastructure). *"Privacy concerns and low trust"* and *"Skill and insight gaps"* fell in the middle (~3.3 and 3.1 respectively). The moderate difficulty for skill gaps makes sense – while hiring and upskilling can address talent shortages, it requires time and resources, but is not as intractable as, say, overhauling legacy systems.

In summary of the criterion-specific results (as depicted in table 2.1), the barrier *Data silos and fragmented knowledge* emerges as a top concern on all fronts – it is high-impact, widespread, and hard to fix, making it a critical barrier. Other top-tier barriers include *Lack of strategic alignment and support, Resistance to change and siloed mindset, Outdated technology and integration challenges,* and *Resource constraints (short-term focus)* – these all scored high in at least two of the three areas and have fairly high combined severity. By contrast, *Minimal customer input* and *Unprepared workforce* appear to be lower-tier barriers in this analysis – they were rated lower in impact and prevalence, and are easier to mitigate. This does not mean they are unimportant, but relative to the others, the panel rated them as less urgent. One expert even commented that many organizations they have been working with, were already aware of the need for customer input and staff training, so these issues, when present, at least are already known and identified. Additionally, the solution to those are easier to implement, comparing to issues like data silos or lack of leadership support, since those are usually deep-rooted and require strategic change.

To synthesize the ratings into an overall priority ranking, we calculated a combined score for each barrier (essentially the average of its impact, prevalence, and difficulty ratings). This provides a single composite measure of how "severe" or problematic each barrier is, taking into account all dimensions. The ordering reinforces the observations made above. Data silos and fragmented knowledge ranks #1 with the highest overall score (~4.22 out of 5 when averaging all criteria), confirming it as the most critical barrier according to our experts. There is a noticeable drop after the first place: the next group of barriers forms a cluster of moderately high scores in the 3.7–3.9 range. These include *Lack of strategic alignment (#2), Resistance to change (#3), Outdated technology (#4), Resource constraints (#5),* and *Rigid processes (#6).* All of these had very similar composite scores (within a few hundredths of each other), suggesting they are roughly equally significant. We can interpret these as the "second tier" of major barriers – none can be ignored, and each could be a show-stopper if not addressed, depending on the context. Next in the ranking is *Skill and insight gaps (#7)* with a score around 3.6, slightly below the above group. This indicates that while skill gaps (e.g., lacking data analysts or customer experience expertise) are a concern, the panel viewed them as somewhat

less severe than the leadership, culture, or infrastructure issues. Finally, the bottom of the list contains *Privacy concerns (#8), Unprepared workforce (#9),* and *Minimal customer input (#10).* These three had overall scores around 3.0 or just above, marking them as lower-tier barriers. It's interesting that privacy concerns ended up in this lower tier – not because privacy is not important (it certainly is), but perhaps because not all organizations face heavy privacy roadblocks or because, compared to the other hurdles, privacy issues are more context-dependent (strictly relevant in regulated industries or when using personal data extensively, but less so elsewhere). Additionally, it may reflect that some experts felt privacy is an external constraint one must comply with rather than an internal failing – in other words, a *challenge to navigate* but not a *self-imposed barrier*. Nevertheless, it is a finding that privacy and customer trust, while noted, did not rank among the universal top challenges for personalization in this Delphi panel's view.

The combined ranking provides a basis for decision-making on where to focus improvement efforts. If an organization must prioritize, tackling the data silo problem would yield broad benefits. Likewise, ensuring strong executive support and breaking down silos (both data and organizational) would address several of the top-ranked issues. It's worth noting that the barriers in the middle of the pack (rank ~2 to 6) are quite close in score – essentially, there is a set of five or six major barriers that are all important. Minor differences in average scores aside, one could consider all of those as priorities to handle, rather than splitting hairs on their order.

In terms of consensus, the Delphi results show general agreement on the relative importance of barriers, but also revealed a few disparities. For example, *Data silos* not only had a high average rating but also fairly consistent high scores from most experts (almost everyone rated it 4 or 5 in impact and prevalence, indicating consensus that it is critical). On the other hand, some barriers like *Privacy concerns* and *Resource constraints* had more divergent responses – a few experts rated these much lower or higher than others. This suggests these factors may impact organizations differently, perhaps depending on context (e.g., privacy might be a pressing issue in one industry and less so in another). In a full Delphi process, such items with divergent views might be discussed further in a second round. In our case, given time constraints, we note the variability and interpret it as a sign that those particular barriers are more context-specific or debated. Overall, though, the first-round Delphi achieved a substantial alignment on what the biggest hurdles are.

Suggested New Barriers From Experts

At the end of the survey, we asked the experts if they could think of additional barriers to implementing personalized customer experience that were not already covered by our list of ten. This question was optional, and a number of insightful suggestions were provided. The idea was to capture any missing challenges that our initial research might have overlooked. Below is an overview of the new barriers proposed by the panelists, each accompanied by the rationale or example given:

- *"Information clutter"* – Even if a company executes personalization well, *customers are bombarded with so many messages and information* in today's environment that it is hard to break through the noise. One expert noted that *"it is hard to reach the customer even with very well set up personalization initiatives,"* because consumers are overwhelmed by communication. This suggests a barrier where the effectiveness of personalization is dampened by the sheer volume of competing information (an external challenge of the attention economy).

- *Blindly following hype vs. trusting your own process* – This barrier refers to organizations chasing the latest trend or technology *without critically evaluating its fit*, thereby potentially harming their customer experience. An expert gave a detailed example regarding AI: there was hype around AI-driven sales or support bots that promised to revolutionize processes, leading many companies to adopt them hastily. In reality, some of these implementations *resulted in a worse customer experience* (e.g., generic, automation-sounding emails that turned customers off) because companies replaced processes that were working fine with unproven tech due to hype. The lesson is that not every "shiny new tool" will actually help personalization; companies should avoid the trap of hype-driven initiatives. This expert emphasized asking *"do we need to adapt to this market change, or should we trust our current processes?"* as a way to judge whether a new trend genuinely adds value. In short, the barrier can be termed "Hype-driven Changes" – the risk of derailing personalization by jumping on every new bandwagon instead of refining what already works for your customers.
- *Unclear vision of "what good looks like"* – This suggestion points to a lack of clear benchmarks or understanding of success in personalization. An expert commented on *"knowing what good looks like and understanding that it is an iteration"*. In other words, some organizations might not have a clear picture of the end-goal or ideal state for personalized customer experience, or they might falsely assume that personalization has a fixed end-state. The reality is that personalization success is an iterative, ongoing process – there is no point where one can say "we are done, it is perfect forever," because customer expectations and data evolve. Lacking this understanding could be a barrier: teams may either set the bar too low (thinking they have achieved "good enough" personalization when they have not), or get discouraged when there is not an immediate, permanent uplift. We can frame this barrier as "Lack of Clear Personalization Benchmarks and Iterative Mindset." The example implicit here is that without knowing what excellence looks like, companies may not push hard enough or keep improving; or they might chase a static target instead of continuously adapting.
- *Vendor lock-in and platform dependency* – This new barrier highlights the risk of becoming too dependent on a single technology vendor's ecosystem. One of the experts noted that companies tend to invest in big customer experience/personalization systems (such as implementing a package by Salesforce, Adobe, etc.), which may lead to a lock-in effect. The obstacle is that it is almost impossible to change to other tools or bring in new solutions not within that ecosystem, either because of technical or contractual limitations. This is restrictive in the long term – the company may end up with tools that are not the best or too expensive, which will not allow it to become innovative in personalization. The expert provided a real-life example: when a business is interested in experimenting with a new personalization method, which the existing system does not offer, the cost of switching systems is too high, and they therefore abandon the innovation. Vendor lock-in may therefore inhibit trial and error and improvement, and it is an obstacle to adopting the optimal personalized experiences.
- *Over-personalization fatigue* – It may make the customers feel overwhelmed or even creeped out when all interactions are too personalized. The expert mentioned that this may be referred to as over-personalization fatigue, for instance, a real life example was mentioned, where too frequent push notifications from an app, that contained clear hints

of profiling (e.g., mentioning very specific products, locations or timestamps), despite wanting to improve the experience by really targeting the customers pain-points and historic behavior, had been interpreted "surveillance-like and creepy". Implementing personalization requires balance and judgment; an overenthusiastic strategy could erode customer trust or satisfaction, thus impeding the goals of personalization itself.

- *Ethical and trust concerns in AI-driven personalization* – Similarly, the ethical aspect of personalization also emerged as a new challenge, especially in the wake of AI algorithms. As soon as personalization strategies become manipulative or even unfair (such as dynamic pricing that changes prices based on customer information, or recommendations that subtly influence behaviour), customers can resist. The specialist explained it as follows: customers resist manipulative personalization, using, for example, price adjustments based on browsing history (which can be perceived as an infringement of fairness). This barrier can be termed "Ethical Concerns and Customer Pushback" as it captures the idea that, beyond just privacy compliance, there is a broader ethical tightrope. Customers may distrust and reject such personalized experiences when they believe that personalization is using their data in a way that is not beneficial to them, or is being used to the company's benefit at their expense. This challenge means that, unless companies execute personalization in a transparent and fair way, it may result in a barrier to client acceptance.
- *Insufficient financial commitment* – One respondent pointed out "the financial commitment to the project" as a potential missing barrier. This essentially indicates where an organization may have conceptual support for personalization but may not have the right budget or time to invest in the same. It intersects with our enumerated resource-constraints barrier but supports the need for sustained funding. Uncertainty over ROI may cause executives to be reluctant to authorize investments needed in data infrastructure, tools, or people – this establishes a self-fulfilling obstacle where the project does not perform as well as it could have without the resources. We make this suggestion in recognition that insufficient commitment to the long term (or premature withdrawal of funds in case quick wins are not observed) can spell doom on personalization efforts. It emphasizes the role of leadership in order to have alignment of words with money to back up the strategy.

These are more detailed recommendations that could be implemented in further research or a more detailed design of the personalized customer experience implementation. They demonstrate that, as technology and markets (such as the rapid development of AI or new marketing strategies) evolve, new issues may emerge alongside traditional ones.

Conclusion

With this Delphi survey, we achieved a comprehensive evaluation of the obstacles to personalized customer experience initiatives. The panel of experts reached a definite conclusion on some key barriers– namely, data silos, lack of strategic alignment, siloed thinking, outdated Technology, and limited resources in the short term, as the most effective and common barriers organizations must overcome to be successful with personalization. The convergence of expert opinions (backed up by related industry research) justifies these findings, as does our methodology of multi-criteria evaluation. We focused on barriers (instead of enablers) to find out what is wrong in practice; this decision is informed by the fact that barriers are the first step towards enabling success factors to work. Our study provides viable recommendations, as it

methodically reveals the following pain points: to improve personalization, businesses must invest in silo-to-silos integration of customer data, leadership must be committed to a long-term personalization strategy, and old systems that impede personalized efforts need to be updated. All these are enumerated as the biggest challenges that failure to tackle them can lead to stalling or failure of personalization projects. Although there are slight variations in personal views, the general consensus in the Delphi findings gives credence to the prioritization of some barriers. In practice, such a ranking can assist organizations and practitioners to design their transformation roadmaps, the most pressing barriers are likely to have the greatest effect on the personalization capability. Interestingly, the survey also identified some less evident barriers like hype-based adoption and over-personalization, which is a reminder that successful personalization requires not only resources and data, but also tact and ethical judgment. Lastly, this research article constitutes one half of the puzzle with enablers. Although we did not directly assess enablers in this survey, implicitly, the answers to most barriers suggest what the enablers are (e.g., strong leadership support is the opposite of the lack of alignment barrier, a unified customer data platform is the solution to data silos, etc.). When we justify decisions using expert consensus and a scientific approach, we make sure that the recommendations are not made on anecdote but rather on collective expertise. These insights can be used by both practitioners and researchers to concentrate efforts where they are most needed and to create strategies that will help in solving the underlying causes that hinder personalized customer experience. Having the critical barriers identified and scientifically justified, organizations will be capable of making informed decisions and allocating resources more effectively to get out of the current plateau of personalization and offer their customers truly personalized experiences.

3. EVALUATION FRAMEWORK AND IMPLEMENTATION TOOLKIT FOR PERSONALIZED CUSTOMER EXPERIENCE

Personalizing the customer experience requires organizations to consider their capabilities and readiness before implementation. Most companies are in a hurry to implement personalization programs without prior systematic evaluation, resulting in duplication of efforts or uneven outcomes. To overcome this, this study suggests a holistic assessment framework and toolkit that can help organizations to design and implement a personalization strategy in an integrated manner. The customer experience management (CEM) is aligned with customer knowledge management (CKM in the framework, so that the front-stage customer interactions are completely backed by back-stage organizational processes and knowledge. Through systematic assessment instruments (e.g., maturity self-assessment and a roadmap-building blueprinting tool), businesses can identify gaps in criteria such as data infrastructure, cross-departmental collaboration, and a knowledge-sharing culture that are essential to personalization success. Recent research highlights that organizations that are successful at personalization realize much greater revenue and loyalty, but most organizations are unable to align the numerous moving parts needed. This chapter introduces an evaluation matrix and associated tools to systematically measure an organization's readiness (answering RQ4: What criteria and organizational factors should be evaluated to design and implement a personalization strategy?).

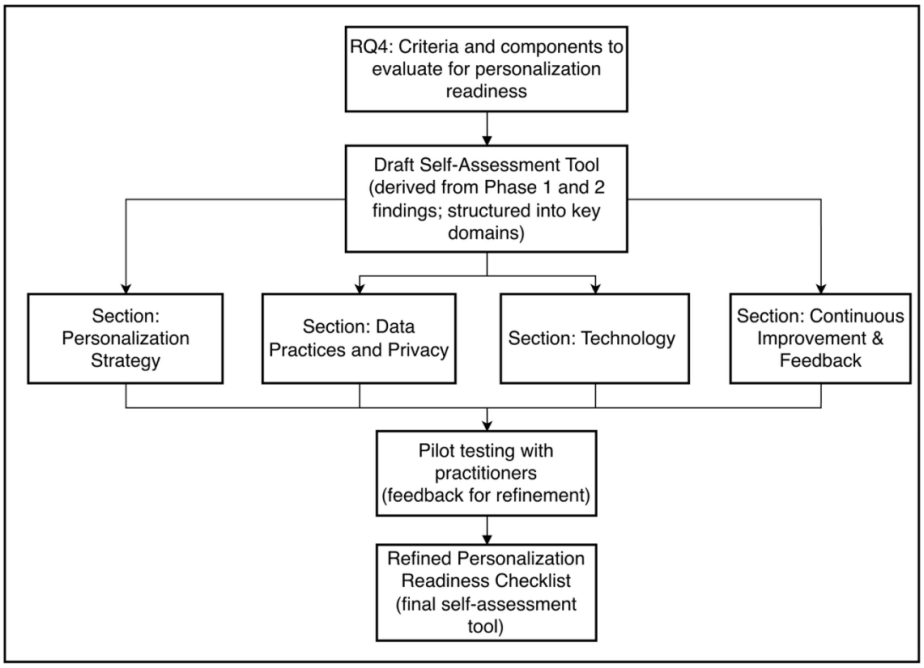


Fig. 3.1. Phase 3: Development of readiness assessment tool (RQ4).

Then the chapter aims to translate that assessment into a concrete implementation plan (answering RQ5: What steps and components are required to design and implement a personalization strategy using CEM and CKM frameworks, tools, and methods?).

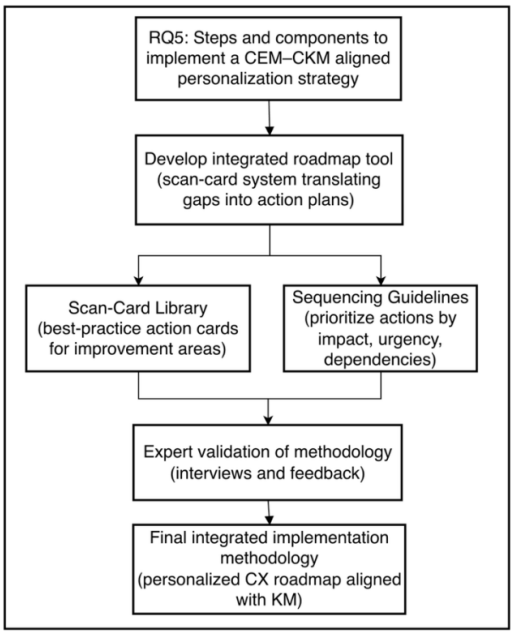


Fig. 3.2. Phase 4: Validation and consolidation of framework (RQ5).

The chapter is structured in four parts. Firstly, it develops the *evaluation framework*, grounded in relevant theory (service blueprinting, CKM maturity models, organizational design) and presents the front-stage × back-stage personalization matrix as a foundation for assessing 16 key areas of personalization readiness. Then it describes the *personalization readiness self-assessment tool*, which converts the matrix into a survey instrument with a scoring system to determine maturity levels; it also discusses example applications in telecom, finance, and e-commerce sectors. Further it introduces the r*oadmap and scan-cards*, showing how assessment results feed into a step-by-step improvement roadmap and a catalog of best-practice "scan-cards" for each gap. Finally, it synthesizes how these three tools work together to answer the research questions, provides recommendations for real-world use, and acknowledges limitations with avenues for future improvement.

Organizations need this structured approach because implementing personalized customer experience is a socio-technical challenge requiring alignment of strategy, data, processes, and people. A well-designed evaluation framework not only diagnoses an organization's current state but also engages stakeholders in a shared understanding of what "personalization readiness" entails. In the following sections, this research delves into the theoretical foundations and detailed design of the framework and tools.

Front-stage elements: Through this research, four major customer-facing elements essential to personalized experience strategies were identified: (1) Co-creation and customization, (2) Transparency and trust, (3) Personalized customer journey, and (4) Personalized offers and recommendations. These elements capture how customers participate in and perceive personalization. Co-creation and customization refer to the degree customers can influence or tailor their experience, products, or services to their preferences. Transparency and trust encompass how openly the company communicates about data use and personalization tactics,

thereby building customer confidence. The personalized customer journey element reflects the extent to which personalization is embedded across all stages of the customer's journey (from need recognition to post-service), ensuring relevance at each touchpoint (Lemon & Verhoef, 2016). Personalized offers and recommendations refer to the practice of tailoring products, services, or content to individual customer needs and histories, such as through recommender systems or targeted promotions.

Back-stage elements: On the side not visible to customers, four key enabling elements are required to align with those front-stage elements: (A) Personalization strategy, (B) Ethics and privacy, (C) Data analytics and continuous improvement, and (D) Technological infrastructure for personalization. These describe the different elements that enable, support and govern the delivery of front-stage (customer-facing) personalization elements. A clear personalization strategy ensures that customer-centric personalization goals are defined and embedded in the business strategy (Peppers & Rogers, 1993). Ethics and privacy covers the frameworks and policies that ensure customer data is handled responsibly and transparently, addressing the trust aspect (Culnan & Armstrong, 1999). Data analytics and continuous improvement refers to the organization's ability to collect, analyze, and learn from data (including customer knowledge) to refine personalization over time (Davenport et al., 2007). Technological infrastructure encompasses the IT systems, platforms, and tools (like customer data platforms, AI engines, CRM systems) that are necessary to execute personalization at scale (Wedel & Kannan, 2016).

Matrix Structure: Table 3.1

(illustrated below) presents the *front-stage* × *back-stage* matrix, comprising 16 cells formed by the intersection of the 4 front-stage elements and 4 back-stage dimensions. Each cell can be viewed as a specific capability or practice area – for example, the intersection of "*Co-creation and customization"* (a customer-facing element) with "*Personalization strategy"* (an internal dimension) highlights the strategic importance of involving customers in personalization. In developing this matrix, this research drew on literature from service management, marketing, and knowledge management to ensure each cell is grounded in theory. For instance, integrating co-creation with strategy is rooted in the idea that customers can be partners in value creation (Prahalad & Ramaswamy, 2004), while integrating transparency with privacy governance is supported by research showing that trust arises when firms are open about data use and respect privacy (Aguirre et al., 2015).

Table 3.1

Front- and back-stage matrix (created by the author)

	Back-stage (non-visible) Elements				
Customer-facing (front-stage) elements		(A) Personalization strategy	(B) Ethics and privacy	(C) Data analytics and continuous improvement	(D) Technological infrastructure for personalization
	(1) Co-creation and customization	Empowers tailored experiences via structured customer input	Safeguards trust while enabling responsible customization	Refines customization through iterative feedback.	Empowers real-time customization with integrated tools.
	(2) Transparency and trust	Builds trust through transparent use of preferences	Strengthens trust through clear ethical practices.	Communicates improvements with data-driven insights.	Enables transparency with compliant data platforms.

Table 3.1. continued

	(3) Personalized customer journey	Aligns touchpoints to deliver seamless, tailored journeys.	Respects privacy at every stage of the journey	Enhances journeys with evolving customer insights.	Links touchpoints for cohesive, personalized omnichannel journeys.
	(4) Personalized offers and recommendations	Ensures relevant, timely, and engaging offers.	Delivers responsible and trustworthy tailored offers	Optimizes offers using performance-based analytics.	Delivers accurate, data-driven recommendations.

Each cell of the matrix is described in detail in the following subsections. For each cell, the following is provided: (a) the *self-assessment statement* used to gauge that aspect (from the tool developed in this study), (b) the academic reasoning for why that particular intersection is critical for personalized customer experience, (c) a practical example or case illustrating how it plays out in an industry setting, (d) key implementation barriers identified (from earlier findings and literature) that organizations often face in that area, and (e) actionable recommendations to overcome these barriers – many of which tie into the "scan-cards" and roadmap for improvement detailed later in this chapter. This structured approach ensures that for every customer-facing initiative, the necessary organizational support is identified and vice versa, embodying the alignment of CEM and KM needed for effective personalization.

3.1. Front-Stage (Customer-Facing) Elements

Below, each intersection (cells 1A–1D) between co-creation/customization and the four internal dimensions is discussed:

Personalization strategy (cell 1A – co-creation × strategy). Self-assessment statement: "*Our personalization strategy explicitly includes engaging customers in co-creating and customizing their experiences*". This cell examines whether the company's high-level strategy for personalization prioritizes customer participation. Academic reasoning suggests that treating customers as partners in personalization yields deeper insights and more relevant offerings. A strategy that embraces co-creation reflects a shift from a firm-centric design of experiences to a customer-centric one (A. F. Payne et al., 2008). For example, Nike has made co-creation part of its personalization strategy through the NikeID platform, which allows customers to design their own shoes. Strategically, Nike views this not just as a gimmick, but as a way to learn about design preferences and build brand engagement. The key implementation barriers here include *cultural resistance* (firms not willing to relinquish control of design), *organizational silos* (difficulty coordinating input from customers into product development or service design), and *lack of clear vision* for how co-creation adds to competitive advantage. Earlier findings in the Thesis indicated that while many organizations like the idea of co-creation, they struggle to use this partially – it is often ad-hoc or marketing-driven rather than a company-wide approach. As a recommendation, organizations may develop a clear business case and strategic framework for co-creation that is aligned at the senior leadership level. Before starting this, this means that the leadership team need to understand and believe in rolling out co-creation not just as an element in some specific projects, but as a baseline for a customer centric culture. There are

examples on how to achieve this – one of them being to create *customer co-creation programs* or communities (in some organizations they are called "innovation labs" where customers collaborate with internal employees on new solutions), and aligning it with strategic objectives (such as faster innovation cycle or higher customer lifetime value). It should be emphasized again, how important the senior leaderships involvement in making sure all involved teams understand to what extent and why personalization is a strategic priority and to also add importance to the opinion, that customer input is something the different teams working with personalization projects should actively seek out and treat as an enabler that brings value.

Ethics and privacy (cell 1B – co-creation × ethics). Self-assessment statement: "*We involve customers in personalization in a manner that respects their privacy and ethical considerations*." When customers co-create their experiences, they often are required (or freely do proactively) to share personal data, preferences, or even intellectual property (ideas, feedback). Trust and ethical practices are therefore crucial; even studies from 1994 highlight that customers will only engage in co-creation activities together with an organization if they feel that their input and data are handled responsibly (Morgan & Hunt, 1994). Research shows that transparency about how customer input will be used and clear agreements on data ownership are vital (Culnan & Armstrong, 1999). A practical example can be seen in open innovation contests or beta testing communities run by tech companies. For instance, when a the CRM software giant Salesforce invites users to co-create by suggesting new features or insights into how their organization is utilizing the various products provided by Salesforce through IdeaExchange, it has both internal and external guidelines (through terms of service and consent forms) to ensure privacy. LEGO's Ideas platform (which invites fans to submit product ideas) provides clear rules about intellectual property and fair credit to contributors, illustrating ethical co-creation. Key barriers in this cell include *privacy concerns* – customers may hesitate to share information needed for personalization if they fear misuse, and *legal/regulatory constraints* – e.g., strict data protection laws (Regulation (EU) 2016/679 of the European Parliament and of the Council of 27 April 2016, 2016) that require careful consent management when co-creating. There is also the barrier of *asymmetry in value*: if customers feel the company benefits disproportionately from their input, they may feel exploited. Actionable recommendation: To address these, companies should implement strong privacy governance for co-creation channels: for example, establishing a clear consent process where customers explicitly agree to how their data or ideas will be used in personalization. They should also practice reciprocation – giving co-creating customers recognition or rewards, thereby treating their knowledge contribution fairly. Providing *transparency statements* ("Here's how your input influenced our new service") can boost trust. Many of these practices can be encapsulated in what the author terms as *ethical co-creation guidelines* – a policy that the organization adheres to whenever engaging customers in experience design or customization.

Data analytics and continuous improvement (cell 1C – co-creation × analytics). Self-assessment statement*:* "*Our organization captures and analyzes knowledge from co-creation activities to continuously improve personalization*." The idea here is that co-creation is not a one-off engagement; it should feed an ongoing learning loop. Every time a customer customizes a product or interacts to co-create their experience, data is generated (e.g., preference data, usage patterns, feedback). Academic reasoning comes from both KM and quality improvement: effective personalization requires learning from each interaction (Deming, 2018; Nonaka, 1994). For example, Starbucks uses its customer feedback platform (where customers co-create

by suggesting new flavors or voting on ideas) not only to select popular ideas but to also be able to quickly notice new trends that otherwise might be missed for long periods of time. The key barrier is often *data silos* or *lack of analytical capability*. While organizations might collect a lot of input from customers (as running one-off workshops or having feedback surveys is not overly costly and complicated) they often do not do enough to analyze it and integrate the lessons into actual service improvements (as it is nowadays easy to gather large amounts of data, but it is becoming more difficult to process and extract insights). Additionally, it can be challenging to measure the impact of co-creation on loyalty, revenue or customer lifetime value – leading some firms not invest effort in to co-creation. A recommendation is to start deploying tools to track customization choices and customer-created content, and establishing a feedback loop where those data is collected and can be used later on in product development, marketing personalization, and knowledge bases. Techniques like text mining on customer idea submissions or usage mining on customizable features can uncover patterns (for instance, noticing that a majority of customers customize a product in a similar way might indicate that this may be highlighted in a list of standard products, instead of a customized option, thus driving down costs). The organization should also implement a continuous improvement process wherein insights from co-creation sessions are reviewed at regular intervals (e.g., quarterly innovation review meetings) and concrete actions are taken (this aligns with the Plan-Do-Check-Act cycle widely used in quality management for continuous improvement).

Technological infrastructure for personalization (cell 1D – co-creation × technology): Self-assessment statement: "*We have the technology platforms to support customer co-customization and capture co-created inputs*." This cell is about the tools and systems enabling co-creation and customization. Without adequate technology, co-creation can be limited to small-scale workshops or idea submissions. Academic reasoning highlights that technology (e.g., product configuration systems, collaboration platforms) can significantly expand co-creation by allowing real-time personalization and scalable customer input (Nambisan, 2002). One of those technologies are mass customization platforms in e-commerce. Dell pioneered the PC configuration tool – that allowed easily building your own product that fits your budget and requirements, reducing costs on parts or hardware that did not have to be too advanced, while investing more in parts that impacted your specific use cases). Car manufacturers also allow customers to virtually customize vehicles on their websites or portals. These technologies not only let the customer tailor the product (front-stage experience of getting exactly what they want) but also can be set-up and configured to send this data to the organizations back-stage systems, so the customer preferences and choices are stored for future use. Key barriers include *legacy systems* that are inflexible (older IT systems may not support dynamic customization options, AI driven recommendation logic or features, or be limited on refresh/data transfer times, not having real-time capabilities), and *integration issues* – the co-creation tools might not be linked to CRM or production systems, resulting in a disconnect between what customers design and what the company can deliver. Also, *cost* can be a barrier, as developing robust customization platforms and maintaining them requires investment. Actionable recommendation: Companies should assess their current technology stack for personalization readiness. Implementing a Customer Data Platform (CDP) or similar system that centralizes customer inputs (whether from co-creation sessions, customization modules, or feedback forms) is beneficial. If building bespoke tools is too costly initially, firms can leverage existing SaaS solutions for co-creation: for example, using community idea platforms or modular product

configuration software. It's also important to ensure integration – e.g., linking the online customization tool to supply chain and CRM, so that when a customer co-creates something, the Back can fulfill it and the preference data is stored for future interactions. A scan-card in our roadmap (see later section) specifically addresses upgrading legacy systems to support personalization features – recommending steps like API integration, data lake creation for unstructured customer input, and piloting new personalization engines on a small scale before full deployment.

Transparency and trust (front-stage element)

Definition and importance: *transparency and trust* as a front-stage element refers to the customer's perception of honesty, clarity, and security in their interactions with the organization, especially regarding how personal data and information are used. In a personalized experience context, transparency means the company is open about why it is personalizing something (for instance, explaining, "You are seeing this recommendation because …"), and trust is the result: the customer's confidence that personalization efforts are in their benefit and not exploitative. This element is crucial because personalization inherently uses personal data or inferred preferences, which can trigger privacy concerns. Research confirms that consumers are more receptive to personalization when they trust the company's intentions and data practices (Aguirre et al., 2015). Transparency can be an antidote to the "creepiness" factor of personalization – if customers understand what data is being collected and how it improves their experience, they are less likely to feel their privacy is violated (Martin & Murphy, 2017). Thus, transparency and trust form the foundation of a sustainable personalized customer relationship. The following cells (2A–2D) detail how this front-stage element intersects each back-stage dimension:

Personalization strategy (cell 2A – transparency × strategy). Self-assessment statement: "*Our personalization strategy emphasizes transparency with customers to build long-term trust*." This intersection assesses whether, at a strategic level, the organization has made trust-building and openness a core part of its approach to personalization. Academic reasoning suggests that companies with a *customer-centric strategy* often include trust as a strategic pillar because trust directly affects customer lifetime value and loyalty (Morgan & Hunt, 1994). A strategic commitment to transparency could include creating internal policies that do not allow any personalization without informing customers about what data is collected and how it is used. An addition to this is also to create *trust KPIs* (such as customer trust scores or satisfaction with privacy). Apple is a great example of this, showing how privacy can actually be a strategic differentiator ("What happens on your device stays on your device"). Apple still runs personalized content and suggestions for users, but it does so strategically by balancing privacy and trust – it limits data collection to a minimum. Key barriers in aligning transparency with strategy include *short-term pressure versus long-term trust*: sometimes, aggressive personalization tactics (e.g., heavy retargeting, profiling based on third party data collected through data brokers or illegal cookie activity) can produce short-term gains but since they quickly erode trust, the results can be devastating. Another barrier is *lack of clear or right ownership* – if no executive has trust in their area of responsibility, it will not be treated as a strategic priority. Alternatively, it may be added under the legal departments jurisdiction, which often leads to trust being considered to the extent of legal requirements. However, just because an action is legal, does not make it instantly trustworthy and understandable to customers. Actionable recommendation: transparency and data ethics should be part of the corporate values

and strategy documentation. One recommended action (from the Thesis roadmap scan-cards) is to establish a data ethics board or officer who has oversight of personalization efforts and best practices in the organization. It is also recommended to set clear KPI's or goals for this area – such as "increase customer trust scores from surveys by X%", or "reduce complaints/feedback related to invasive/privacy invasive communication by Y%". The leadership team also should be onboarded to understand how in the long run, trust really contributes to sustained personalization success – for instance, more customers will opt into data sharing if they trust the brand, making sure that the various teams have more data and consenting customers to expand the various personalization approaches. Trust should not be treated as a compliance task (and as something to be "overcome" to ensure organizations are following the regulations and policies) but as a *competitive advantage*, turning it possibly into a selling point (where customers may see it as an edge over competitors – if their data is treated fairly and transparently).

Ethics and privacy (cell 2B – transparency × ethics). Self-assessment statement: *"We have robust privacy governance ensuring that personalization efforts are transparent and fair*." This cell looks at the formal policies, ethics guidelines, and oversight mechanisms that ensure transparency and trustworthiness in personalization. Academic reasoning is supported by literature on privacy assurance and corporate social responsibility in data use: organizations that implement strong privacy governance (clear privacy policies, accountability structures, compliance with regulations) tend to engender higher trust (Akaka et al., 2019; J. Chen et al., 2009). A concrete example is compliance with regulations like the GDPR (General Data Protection Regulation) – companies under GDPR must provide customers with transparent information about personal data processing and obtain informed consent for personalized profiling (Regulation (EU) 2016/679 of the European Parliament and of the Council of 27 April 2016, 2016). Best practices in this area are to provide user-friendly privacy dashboards (allowing users to view and control their personalization settings – which data to allow being collected and shared, which are used in profiling or personalization, and reducing the allowed level of personalization that is driven by AI or automation). The key barrier here is to find a reasonable way to explain complex algorithms and how recommendation decisions are made to customers in an easy to grasp language. Especially with AI tools having a "black-box" effect, where even the engineers responsible for building and maintaining it, cannot precisely reverse engineer a recommendation to the data collected. Another risk, that can become a barrier is related to what happens if an organization is being fully transparent – this also means giving their customers more opt out choices, or ability to limit data collection – that compared to their competitors, they might be at a disadvantage. Organizations should also consider inertia, as making changes to privacy governance (policies, training, systems to log consent) usually relies on cross-functional teams working together (legal, IT, marketing) which can be slow. One way is also to regularly conduct Privacy Impact Assessments – and not only for ongoing or planned personalization projects, but for the entire organization. It is also important to make sure that the entire team working with customers (either directly, such as sales, customer service, marketing, or indirectly – product teams, compliance teams) is aware of the privacy policy, what it means in practice, and how the organization is treating customer's data to achieve their goals. Otherwise employees will have a hard time conveying this to customers in order to actually build trust. Additionally, it has become more and more popular to also build out notification and consent control centers under customer profiles on digital channels (portals,

apps, e-commerce sites, etc.) – as this give the company a more secure (authenticated) channel to be compliant to the various regulations, but also signals to customers that they are in control of what the organization sends, collects and for what purpose (which greatly boosts trust).

Data analytics and continuous improvement (cell 2C – transparency × analytics). Self-assessment statement: "*We analyze customer feedback and behavior to gauge trust and improve the transparency of our personalization*." This intersection recognizes that trust and transparency are not static; they must be monitored and enhanced over time. This falls under the umbrella of *continuous improvement*, but applied to customer relationships: just as a company would iterate on a product, it should iterate on its personalization approach based on trust-related feedback (Parasuraman et al., 1988). For example, if data shows that customers are not clicking personalized recommendations as much as expected, the issue might be *trust* or relevance – analytics could reveal patterns like certain segments responding poorly, which might indicate the content feels invasive to them. A practical example is Netflix's "Why this recommendation?" feature – Netflix uses algorithms to personalize viewing suggestions, but also collects implicit feedback (like whether users use the "thumbs down" or skip certain recommendations). If many users reject a certain kind of recommendation, Netflix can analyze that data to adjust the algorithm or make the reasoning more transparent (e.g., by improving the explanation of why it was recommended). RIMI in Latvia also uses clear "banners" in the suggested products section, to indicate why they are shown (e.g., "Because it was purchased frequently, frequent category of purchase, You might like this", etc.). Key barriers here include *lack of metrics for trust*: unlike clicks or revenue, trust is somewhat qualitative and has to be measured by asking customers directly, or analyzing unstructured data (through surveys, NPS, or complaints). The suggestion is to conduct periodic *customer surveys or focus groups* specifically on personalization comfort levels, and use that qualitative data in analysis. Use A/B testing not just for conversion, but for transparency features: e.g., test whether providing an explanation with a recommendation increases engagement compared to no explanation. Many scan-cards in the Thesis library emphasize the practice of "closing the loop" – as over time, this data-driven approach helps fine-tune how transparent to be (for example, discovering that some details are too technical and confuse customers, leading to simplifying the messaging).

Technological infrastructure for personalization (cell 2D – transparency × technology). Self-assessment statement: "Our technology infrastructure supports transparency, allowing customers to view, understand, and control their personalized experience." This cell focuses on whether the IT systems in place have features that facilitate transparency and user control. Academic reasoning points to the field of Human-Computer Interaction (HCI) and emerging principles of "explainable AI" – as algorithms decide what content or offer a customer sees, making these algorithms explainable and user-accessible is increasingly part of ethical design (Tintarev & Masthoff, 2012). In practical terms, technology for transparency might include things like a customer-facing dashboard of personal data, or on-demand explanations for why something was recommended (which requires the system to store not just the outcome but the input criteria). For example, Google's Ad Settings is an infrastructure element that shows users categories Google has inferred about them for ad targeting; users can toggle these off. Implementing such a feature means the personalization engine must be able to output human-readable reasons and interface with a front-stage for the user. Another example is personalization preference centers on retail websites where customers can set their size, style, or communication preferences – the infrastructure behind this needs to propagate those

preferences to all relevant personalization modules (emails, site recommendations, etc.). Key barriers include fragmented systems: if different channels (web, mobile, in-store) use different personalization engines, giving the customer a unified transparency control is hard. Also, legacy systems may not store rationale – older recommendation engines might not keep metadata on why they recommended X, making it difficult to offer an explanation. And since this requires the ability to show customer data back to the customer, ensuring security while providing transparency can be a large barrier – as the approach must be highly secure to prevent leaks or unauthorized access. Actionable recommendation: Implement middleware or tools specifically for consent and preference management. Modern customer data platforms often come with modules for consent management that can plug into websites and apps, ensuring that a customer's preference (say, "do not use my location for personalization" or "show me fewer of category Y recommendations") is respected globally. Investing in explainable AI frameworks is also recommended: for any machine learning models driving personalization, use algorithms or add-on services that can output reasoning in non-technical terms (for instance, "recommended because you watched [Movie]"). Our roadmap suggests creating a "single source of truth" for customer preferences – a centralized database or profile that any application references when deciding personalized content. That way, if a customer updates their preference (like opting out of a type of personalization), it immediately cascades to all channels. In summary, technology should not only enable personalization but also give customers a seat at the controls – the ability to see and influence how their experience is tailored.

Personalized customer journey (front-stage element)

Definition and importance: The personalized customer journey element refers to delivering personalization consistently across the entire sequence of interactions a customer has with a company, rather than in isolated touchpoints. This means recognizing the customer at each stage (pre-purchase, purchase, post-purchase, support, etc.) and tailoring the experience contextually – for example, providing relevant information when the customer is researching, offering timely help during purchase, and giving personalized follow-up in service usage. (Lemon & Verhoef, 2016) emphasize understanding the customer journey as a whole, which is critical because customers evaluate experiences cumulatively. Personalization that is journey-based ensures continuity and coherence: the customer does not feel like the company has amnesia at each step. From a knowledge management viewpoint, this requires sharing customer knowledge across departments and touchpoints (e.g., sales, marketing, customer service all need access to the same customer context). A personalized journey is a complex front-stage element because it spans time and multiple channels, but when done well, it significantly enhances customer satisfaction and loyalty – customers feel "known" and valued at every step, rather than having to repeat themselves or being treated generically (Homburg et al., 2017). Below how each back-stage dimension supports a personalized journey is examined (cells 3A–3D):

Personalization strategy (cell 3A – journey × strategy). *Self-assessment statement:* "Our strategy for personalization covers the entire customer journey, ensuring consistency from first contact through post-purchase." This reflects whether the organization's personalization efforts are strategically planned to span end-to-end, rather than being fragmented. Academic reasoning is grounded in the concept of *omnichannel customer experience*: a strategic approach where all channels and stages are orchestrated to deliver a unified experience. If personalization is only tactical (e.g., just product recommendations on a website), it misses strategic opportunities to delight customers at other stages. For instance, a strategy might dictate that whenever a high-

value customer contacts support, the support team has access to that customer's journey history and can offer proactive solutions (a form of personalization in the service stage). A practical example of journey-centric strategy is Starbucks: their personalization is not just recommending drinks on the app; it is built into the entire lifecycle. They use personalization in marketing emails (pre-visit), suggest favorites in the mobile order app (purchase stage), and tailor offers based on past purchases in the loyalty program (post-purchase engagement). Strategically, Starbucks treats each stage as a chance to strengthen the relationship. Another example is Amazon, which strives to personalize not just product suggestions but also the on-site search results, the content of follow-up emails ("How did you like your recent purchase?" with related items, etc.), and even packaging inserts for repeat customers. The main barriers for journey-level personalization include *organizational silos* – different teams might own different stages (marketing for acquisition, sales for conversion, customer service for post-sales), and they might implement personalization in isolation without a unified strategy. Also, *channel limitations* – some channels (like in-store retail) are harder to personalize due to less data in real time, which can break the continuity if not addressed. Actionable recommendation: Establish a customer journey mapping exercise as part of strategy development, explicitly identifying personalization opportunities at each stage. One actionable step is creating a *journey personalization task force* that brings together stakeholders from all touchpoints to design cohesive experiences. As indicated in our scan-cards, organizations can start with one flagship journey (say, onboarding a new customer) and map how personalization can enhance each step (welcome messages, guided setup, follow-ups). Make that a pilot project and then expand to other journeys. The strategy should include a vision of a *360-degree customer view* – meaning the strategy mandates that any employee or system interacting with the customer should leverage the same holistic customer profile to inform their interaction. This is a rather difficult task to do right, as despite being a buzzword that has been dominating the CRM space for years, actually executing this requires getting rid of data silos and it benefits from having cross-team KPIs (for example, instead of each department only measured on its customer lifecycle stage performance, also measure lifetime value or Net Promoter Score as a shared metric).

Ethics and privacy (cell 3B – journey × ethics). Self-assessment statement: *"We consider privacy and ethical implications at each stage of the customer journey when personalizing experiences.*" The goal with this aspect is to follow whether ethics and privacy guidelines are followed in all the different stages of the customer lifecycle. Each stage in the journey might involve the collection and processing of different data, thus working with different potential risks – for instance, during the acquisition stage, personalization engines might collect and browsing cookies or third-party data (which without the proper consents is illegal), while post-purchase personalization might use sensitive data like usage patterns or support history to profile customers (sometimes even including health/biometrics data) without the correct consent collected in advance. Academic reasoning draws on privacy-by-design principles, which say that privacy considerations should be embedded throughout system and process design (Cavoukian, 2010). A highly regulated area would be financial service, as for a bank to personalize product offers based on a customer's behavior (detected via purchases, merchant categories or inquiries to sales or service to identify whether they are married, getting divorced, whether they might have kids), they should ensure it is not exploiting private and sensitive info (such as medical expenses and then offering a loan to cover those). Key barriers here are *maintaining consistent consent and privacy across the journey*. It's possible a customer

consents to data use in one stage but not another, managing those preferences is complex not only technically and legally, but also experience wise – not to make consent management for customers overly complicated and filled with effort. Another barrier is *ethical gray areas*: at some points in the journey, highly personal data could improve service (e.g., location data for real-time offers when a customer is near a store) but using it might be seen as intrusive, if not explained correctly (yet again, building trust) – so the approach of data minimization should be pursued. Organizations often lack an ethical review mechanism for such decisions at each touchpoint. Actionable recommendation: Implement privacy impact checkpoints along the journey. For each stage and each personalization mechanism, have a checklist or review (perhaps overseen by the privacy officer or committee) that evaluates compliance and ethicality. For example, before launching a new AI that personalizes the pricing for a returning customer (post-purchase stage), run it through an ethics review to ensure it is not discriminatory (e.g., not offering higher prices to certain demographics). Another recommendation is to centralize consent management such that a customer's preferences are honored everywhere: if they opt out of personalized marketing, the system should ideally also reduce personalization in other stages as appropriate (unless separately consented). Many roadmap scan-cards advocate a customer data audit – essentially walking through the journey and listing all personal data touchpoints, then verifying for each that the customer has given informed consent and that usage is within expected bounds. Transparency ties in here as well; companies should communicate to customers how their data fuels different journey stages ("We notice you often do X, so we are doing Y for you – if you prefer we do not, let us know."). By proactively treating ethics and privacy as journey-wide concerns rather than just a one-time checkbox at sign-up, organizations mitigate risks of trust breaches at later stages.

Data analytics and continuous improvement (cell 3C – journey × analytics). Self-assessment statement: "*We use data analytics to monitor and improve personalization at each stage of the customer journey continuously.*" Organizations, by implementing a few technical solutions, can now collect and track *journey analytics*, which track drop-offs, conversions, and satisfaction across entire journeys easily (Richardson, 2010). If an organization sees that changes in how personalized certain offers on the web-shop are, and they see improvement in new cart creation rates and then also purchase conversion rates, but down the journey personalized onboarding emails (post-purchase) have low open and click-through-rates, analytics can pinpoint this weak-point in a journey. E-commerce retailers analyzing their funnel: they may personalize the homepage for repeat visitors, the product page content for engaged shoppers, and follow-up emails for cart abandoners. Using analytics, they can see which stage's personalization yields the best ROI and where customers still fall out, then refine that stage (maybe the follow-up email needs to be more targeted or sent at a different time). Barriers include *complexity of multi-stage data integration*: one needs to attribute outcomes to personalized interventions across stages, which is analytically challenging (the classic attribution problem, but applied to journey personalization). Data may reside in different systems (web analytics, CRM, marketing automation, etc.) making it hard to get a unified view. Another barrier is *analysis paralysis*: the sheer volume of data across a journey can overwhelm teams, leading to underutilization of insights or focusing only on easily measurable stages. Actionable recommendation: Adopt a journey analytics framework – for example, define key metrics for each stage (awareness, consideration, purchase, retention, loyalty) and overlay personalization metrics on top. Use tools designed for journey mapping and analytics (a

majority of CRM platforms, as well as marketing automation platforms have in-built journey builders and trackers for this) to visualize how customers move with and without personalization. A/B testing at the journey level is encouraged: not testing personalization in isolation, test a personalized vs. a non-personalized journey across the same "segment" audience – but then to make sure to measure outcomes like conversion rates, post purchase survey satisfaction scores. This Thesis also recommends setting up a *cross-functional analytics team* or a center of excellence that looks at the *end-to-end*, not just channel-specific data – as often analytics teams are executing tasks given by a specific department (e.g., marketing team asking to provide conversion rates, while customer care teams are interested in churn rates, win-back rates or satisfaction scores), without considering the full journey. By doing so, organizations ensure that insights are not lost in silos. Over time, such analytics drive a virtuous cycle: data –> insight –> improved personalization design –> better data, and so forth, across the whole journey.

Technological infrastructure for personalization (cell 3D – journey × technology). Self-assessment statement: "*We have integrated technology systems that allow us to personalize the customer's experience seamlessly across all journey stages and channels*." Here the focus is on IT integration and capability to support omnipresent personalization. Academic reasoning stems from research on omnichannel systems and CRM integration – to provide continuity, systems need to talk to each other and share a single view of the customer (A. f. Payne & Frow, 2005). Technology like middleware, customer data platforms, and omnichannel orchestration engines come into play. A real-world example is Disney's MagicBand system, which integrates park entry, ride booking, hotel access, and payment into one wearable device. This technology enables Disney to personalize a guest's entire journey at their parks (e.g., the system knows a guest's schedule and can suggest nearby attractions with low waits, or a character can greet a child by name because their MagicBand signals the child's profile). Achieving that seamless experience requires heavy integration on the back end – linking ticketing, CRM, scheduling, and more. Another example: Omnichannel retail – companies like Sephora have connected their in-store and online systems so that a customer's online browsing (say looking at skincare products) can trigger a personalized consultation offer when they walk into a store, via a clienteling app that sales associates use. The infrastructure behind this includes data syncing in real time and AI that can operate across channels. Key barriers include *legacy channel-specific systems*: many organizations have accumulated separate systems (one for e-commerce, one for point-of-sale, one for call center, etc.) that do not share data well, making it hard to personalize based on past interactions if they happened in a different channel. Additionally, *real-time data processing* is a barrier – personalizing a journey often means reacting in the moment (for instance, detecting a customer issue and intervening with a personalized solution immediately), which requires event-driven architectures and possibly AI streaming analytics that some firms have yet to implement. Cost is again a factor, as an integrated tech stack or single-platform solution can be expensive, and so is *organizational alignment on tech*: IT and business must collaborate closely to make the right investments, which does not always happen smoothly. Actionable recommendation: Develop a technology roadmap for personalization infrastructure. This might start with an audit of current systems and identification of gaps where integration is lacking. Organizations might consider implementing and sourcing a middle-ware (integration layer or data platform) to be able to connect key systems holding customer data – for example, ensuring the CRM pulls data from both online and offline touchpoints so it can act as a unified

repository. Since connectivity between the different systems (to have one central journey logic) can be facilitated by adopting cloud-based platforms that offer flexible integration methods or data sharing/sync features. The scan-cards created in this Thesis suggest piloting first on a small scale, as this allows also identifying some gaps and barriers, that might not have been known earlier. Another recommendation is to ensure data governance and architecture support a single customer ID across the systems. While this may seem obvious, not always has this been considered when platforms are implemented in the past, thus not allowing connecting the same customer's data from different databases. In summary, the technology dimension for a personalized journey is about interconnectivity between the different platforms (as otherwise, getting a 360 view is slow and manual) and real-time capabilities; achieving this is challenging but yields the "holy grail" of customer experience – a customer who feels the company knows them intimately no matter when, where, or with whom they interact.

Personalized offers and recommendations (front-stage element)

Definition and importance: *Personalized offers and recommendations* are perhaps the most immediately recognizable aspect of personalization to consumers. This element includes tailored product or content recommendations (e.g., "Customers like you also bought…" suggestions, or personalized news feeds) as well as individualized promotions or pricing (like targeted discounts, special offers based on past behavior, etc.). The main principle of this is to utilize collected data, by structuring it, cleaning it, and then running various algorithms on them, to be able to match this with the product catalog of an organization, and ranking the likelihood that this specific customer may purchase this specific product at this specific time. It helps avoiding analysis-paralysis, by lowering the potential selection of products to a more cognitively manageable count. Amazon's recommendation engine famously drives a significant portion of its sales by surfacing relevant products, and streaming services like Netflix or Spotify heavily rely on personalized content recommendations to keep users engaged. However, this front-stage element must be backed by thoughtful strategy, ethical considerations, robust analytics, and technology to avoid pitfalls such as recommendation fatigue, perceived intrusion, or biased offers. We discuss each corresponding back-stage support in cells 4A–4D.

3.2. Back-Stage Elements

Personalization strategy (cell 4A – offers × strategy). *Self-assessment statement:* "Our overall strategy guides what kinds of personalized offers and recommendations we provide, aligning them with our brand and customer value goals." Strategically, not all personalization is equally desirable – this cell asks if the company has a deliberate approach to what it personalizes and why. Academic reasoning can be drawn from marketing strategy and one-to-one marketing principles: Peppers and Rogers (1993) argued that companies should identify their most valuable customers and tailor offerings to maximize lifetime value, rather than just pushing any product. In other words, personalized offers need to fit the strategic positioning and profit models of the firm. For example, a luxury brand might strategically limit personalization to avoid undermining its elite image (maybe offering personalization in service but not in pricing, to maintain fairness). For example, Netflix strives to drive engagement (increase average and overall watch time) consistently across all their customers, rather than just increasing subscribers or pricing/plan tiers. As a result, their recommendations focus on content you are likely to watch, as this would then indirectly lower the chance of you churning

to a competition. The right approach to achieve this is not to push content just because it is new or promoted if it does not match the users previous watch history, as that could erode user trust in recommendations going forward, reducing the chance they might choose the next show to watch. Another example: Grocery retail chains often have a strategy around their loyalty programs – they provide personalized coupons for items the customer frequently buys or relevant new products, which is strategically aimed at retention and share-of-wallet growth. They typically will not randomize too much because they know the strategic value is in reinforcing habits (while occasionally nudging new categories in a customer-specific way). Key barriers here are when short-term campaign goals might push to deploy new personalization tactics (like heavy discounting targeted at certain customers) that can lead to issues long term – for example: during the interviews conducted in this Thesis, representatives mentioned that there is a concern in regards to overutilizing discounts for personalization principles (like always giving a discount to those who do not purchase at full price), as it can train customers to wait for a personal discount deal, harming margins. Another barrier is *inadequate segmentation strategy*: if a company has not clearly defined segments or personas, its personalized offers may lack direction or priority (who to invest in personalizing for? Everyone vs. high-value segments?). This could be mitigated by creating some guiding principles for personalized offers as part of the personalization strategy. For instance, a principle might be "personalize to add value, not just to push direct sales". One action item is to incorporate the voice of customer and segmentation analysis into deciding what to personalize – e.g., recognizing that millennials might want more personalized digital content, whereas another segment might value personalized human service, and strategize accordingly. The roadmap suggests creating a *Personalization Playbook* that outlines do's and do nots (e.g., do recommend complementary products that genuinely enhance what the customer has, do not cross-sell completely unrelated items just because some data correlation says so). At the strategy level, also consider metrics beyond immediate conversion – measure success of personalized offers in terms of *customer lifetime value uplift* or *retention rates*, to ensure they serve strategic goals. By having a strategic compass for offers and recommendations, organizations avoid the trap of "personalization for its own sake" and instead use it to strengthen brand promise and customer relationships.

Ethics and privacy (Cell 4B – offers × ethics). *Self-assessment statement:* "We ensure our personalized offers and recommendations are delivered in an ethical manner, without crossing privacy boundaries or manipulating customers unfairly." This addresses the sensitive aspect of how far a company should go with personalized targeting. Ethical issues in this cell range from privacy (are we using data that the customer did not permit for an offer?) to fairness and discrimination (could our algorithm be offering different deals to different people in a way that is unethical or even illegal?). Academic discussions in marketing ethics have highlighted concerns like *price discrimination* in personalization – while economic theory might applaud charging each customer a tailored price, in practice it can be seen as unfair or predatory if discovered (Bakos, 2001). Additionally, there is the notion of the personalization-privacy paradox: personalizing offers yields value but can backfire if consumers feel their privacy was invaded to do so (Aguirre et al., 2015). A notorious practical example often cited is Target's predictive analytics around maternity: Target's system identified a teen's pregnancy and sent her related coupons, which family members saw – revealing personal information inappropriately and causing public backlash. This highlights ethical issues: even if the

recommendation was "accurate," it was not delivered in an ethical/context-sensitive manner. In the past, online travel sites have been suspected to charging different users different prices for the same flight based on their browsing history or device (users with more expensive laptops seeing higher prices). But, if these algorithms are revealed and reported on – this can severely damage trust, let alone attract regulator attention, or new legislation that negatively impacts the entire industry. Key barriers in ethical governance of offers include *lack of oversight on algorithmic decisions*: many personalized recommendations are now driven by AI, which can inadvertently learn biases (e.g., showing higher credit card offers to men than women, or showing particular job ads by ethnicity – known issues in algorithmic bias). If organizations are not frequently and consistently auditing these potential biased outcomes, it can lead to negative press and tarnished brand image. Another barrier is *pressure for short-term gains*: teams might be tempted to use data that while legal, could be considered by most customers as personal or invasive, if there is a change it may improve response rates – for instance, using personal data purchased from third parties to target offers – which might violate ethical norms or at least customer expectations. Actionable recommendation: Establish ethical review processes for personalization algorithms and campaigns. This might include forming a committee to review any new personalized offer strategy for potential ethical pitfalls (e.g., "Should we opt to use our customer's location data to push an offer when someone walks by our store? Is that acceptable or creepy in our context?"). Develop clear *privacy filters*: for instance, a rule that no sensitive personal data (health, race, sexuality, gender identity or other parameters that match the organizations brand promise) will ever be used in personalization, even if it might be legal and allowed. Organizations may also periodically test if recommendation outcomes are fair, or they can identify biases or results/outcomes that may be seen as unfair (there are emerging tools for AI fairness that can be employed). If dynamic pricing or differentiated offers are used, companies must tread carefully. This Thesis suggests to focus on *personalization through value-add* (e.g., offer relevant content or bundle) rather than purely personalized price or discounts, as there is a lower chance that customers may compare those across segments and feel disappointed if they get a lower price. Another actionable step: provide an easy way for customers to report concerns or opt out directly from an offer/recommendation interface (like "Why am I seeing this? –> Want less of this? –> Give feedback"). By embedding ethical thinking and giving customers agency (the ability to say "do not personalize this aspect for me"), companies stay on the right side of the ethical line and maintain trust.

Data analytics and continuous improvement (cell 4C – offers × analytics): Self-assessment statement: "We systematically analyze the performance of personalized offers and recommendations and refine our approach based on what the data shows." This is about closing the loop on personalized offer effectiveness. Academic grounding comes from marketing analytics and experimentation literature: for instance, the practice of A/B testing and multi-armed bandit algorithms is now common in refining recommendation systems (Kohavi et al., 2009). Essentially, companies need to continuously monitor which personalized content is working (leading to clicks, conversions, or satisfaction) and which is not, then adjust algorithms, rules, or content accordingly – a continuous improvement cycle. A practical example can be seen in Amazon's recommendation engine: it does not remain static; Amazon constantly updates its models based on massive amounts of interaction data. If certain recommendations are rarely clicked, the algorithm learns and those get deprioritized for similar users. They also run experiments – e.g., changing the layout or phrasing ("Featured picks for you" vs

"Recommended for you based on your history") to see what yields better engagement. Another example is an email marketing scenario: Spotify might personalize playlists or concert recommendations via email. They will track open rates, click-through rates, and downstream music streaming of those who received different personalized content, to quantitatively assess which type of recommendation increases user activity. Barriers here include *data overload and attribution difficulty*: companies may struggle to attribute whether a purchase was due to the personalized offer or some other factor (especially when multiple campaigns overlap). There's also the *cold start problem* for new customers – no data to base recommendations on – which analytics teams need to solve via proxies or segment-based personalization; continuous improvement must account for both new and returning users differently. Additionally, *organizational knowledge sharing to drive learning* can be a barrier. As an example – the marketing team might find that a certain product category recommendations never work, but this information is not shared with the relevant IT team to update the recommendation engine logic – this is simply ignored and not used, instead of improved over time. That's why it is important to formally create and document a feedback loop mechanism where results from personalized campaigns are reviewed and fed back into model tuning or rule adjustments. This could be a weekly or monthly "personalization performance meeting" where marketers and data scientists review key metrics: uptake of offers, revenue lift, etc., broken down by segments or test groups. Implement *automated learning* where possible – e.g., leverage machine learning models that self-improve with more data (most modern recommendation engines do this to some extent, but it can be enhanced with reinforcement learning approaches for offers). Another recommended practice is maintaining a knowledge repository (part of KM integration) of personalization experiments – documenting what was tried and what the results were, so future teams can learn from past tests (avoid repeating failed approaches, etc.). Our roadmap's scan-cards for this cell include tips like "Start a personalization A/B testing program" and "Deploy dashboards for real-time monitoring of recommendation performance." By treating each offer as an opportunity to learn about customer preferences (even if an offer is not taken, that is valuable information), the organization continuously refines the relevance and timing of its personalization. This approach can lead to compounding results over time, as even minor improvements to conversion rates when scaled to a large number of instances when it occurs can lead to a large impact to the revenue. But this is also needed to monitor also the opposite – to notice when personalization has failures (e.g., if a glitch causes wrong recommendations and conversion rates start to slightly decline, complaints rise). If there is a process in place to monitor and manage these feedback loops – this will not go unnoticed and can be addressed instantly.

Technological infrastructure for personalization (cell 4D – offers × technology): Self-assessment statement: "Our technology stack enables us to deliver personalized offers and recommendations in real time across channels (e.g., website, mobile app, email, in-store) with high accuracy." This cell focuses on the nuts and bolts of delivering personalized content: recommendation algorithms, decision engines, and their deployment across various customer touchpoints. Academic reasoning highlights the role of recommender systems and real-time decision engines in modern marketing technology (Ricci et al., 2011). The ability to process customer data and context on the fly and output a tailored offer is a sophisticated capability underpinned by AI and big data technologies. A prime example is real-time e-commerce recommendations: when a user is browsing, the site's backend might be running collaborative

filtering algorithms that instantaneously update what products to show as "You may also like," using not only the user's history but what similar users did moments ago – this is enabled by technologies like in-memory databases and fast AI models. Another example: banks using decision engines in call centers – when a customer calls, the system, informed by the customer's profile and maybe even current transaction data, can prompt the agent with a personalized offer (like a pre-approved loan). For this to work, the bank needs an integrated CRM with an AI scoring model that runs in real time. Key barriers for tech include *data latency* – if the data pipeline is slow (e.g., website behavior data is not available to the recommendation engine until the next day), you cannot do real-time personalization effectively. Also, *algorithm complexity and maintenance*: companies might find it challenging to develop or choose the right algorithms and to keep them tuned; they might start with simple rule-based systems (e.g., if customer is in segment X, show offer Y) which eventually prove too inflexible as the number of segments and content grows. Integration is again a barrier – the recommendation engine needs to plug into all channels; if each channel has its own system, maintaining consistency of offers is hard (customers might get conflicting or redundant personalized messages). Actionable recommendation: Invest in a unified personalization engine – whether built in-house or a vendor solution – that can serve recommendations to all customer touchpoints via APIs. This could be part of a larger CRM/marketing automation suite or a standalone AI service. The technology should be capable of handling big data (streams of clicks, views, transactions) and applying machine learning models quickly. One action item is to pilot the engine on a single channel first (say, implement a new recommendation engine on the website product detail page) and then extend it to email and other channels, ensuring it is drawing from the same customer profile repository. Also, implement *content management systems* that can dynamically populate with personalized content placeholders – for example, an email template that has a slot for "recommended product" which is filled in at send-time by calling the engine. Our scan-card examples for this involve guidance like "Integrate AI-driven recommendation APIs" and "Develop a real-time data pipeline (event streaming platform) to capture customer interactions instantly for the personalization engine to use." Additionally, organizations should consider scalability and monitoring – ensure the infrastructure can handle peak loads (e.g., holiday traffic if retail) since a slow or crashing personalization system can truly negatively impact the customer experience (slow loading websites, errors are effort drivers that negatively impact customer satisfaction and in turn, loyalty). Finally, *governance on content* delivered by technology is important – we recommend building a catalogue of eligible offers/content and tagging them with metadata (Who is this for? What contexts appropriate?) so the automated engine does not pick something contextually wrong (this is a way technology and human oversight collaborate). In short, achieving high-quality personalized offers at scale is as much a tech challenge as it is an analytical one, and firms must ensure their infrastructure (from data warehousing to front-stage delivery mechanisms) is up to the task.

In summary, the 4×4 front-stage/back-stage matrix provides a comprehensive view of what an organization must excel at to implement a personalized customer experience strategy. Front-stage elements ensure the customer *perceives* and *participates* in a personal, trust-based, coherent journey. Back-stage dimensions ensure the organization has the *strategy*, *policies*, *analytics*, and *technology* to actually deliver on that personalized journey. Each cell in the matrix uncovers a specific nexus of these aspects, and addressing all 16 cells means an organization is holistically aligning its CEM (customer experience management) efforts with

KM (knowledge management, including customer knowledge) and operational capabilities. The matrix also formed the basis for a diagnostic personalization readiness self-assessment tool and an improvement roadmap, which we discuss next.

3.3. Personalization Readiness Self-Assessment Tool

To translate the front-stage × back-stage matrix into a practical diagnostic for organizations, as scope of this research – a personalization readiness self-assessment tool was developed (see Appendix 1). This tool is designed to help companies evaluate their maturity and readiness in each of the 16 cells of the matrix by responding to a series of statements. The self-assessment serves multiple purposes: it operationalizes the theoretical matrix into measurable items, it provides organizations with insight into their strengths and weaknesses in personalization capabilities, and it generates input for building a tailored improvement roadmap (Section 3.7, roadmap and scan-card system). In this section, we detail the design and logic of the self-assessment, its integration with the matrix framework, the scoring and interpretation methodology (including maturity levels), and examples of how the tool can be applied in various industries. We also note planned methodology steps for validation of the tool's effectiveness (e.g., statistical validation and pilot testing).

3.3.1. Design and Logic of the Personalization Readiness Self-Assessment Tool

The self-assessment was carefully designed as a structured questionnaire composed of statements corresponding to each cell of the matrix. Each statement is phrased as a first-person assertion about the organization's practice or capability in that area, to which respondents indicate their level of agreement on a Likert scale. For example, for the cell "*Co-creation × personalization strategy"* (1A), a statement might be: "Our organization's strategy explicitly involves customers in co-creating personalized experiences." Respondents (typically managers or team leaders across relevant departments) would rate this on, say, a 5-point scale from "Strongly Disagree" to "Strongly Agree." Similar statements were crafted for all 16 cells, ensuring that the wording was clear, concise, and unambiguous. In developing these statements, we drew from academic literature and industry best practices to capture the essence of each cell. For instance, the statement for "T*ransparency × technology"* (cell 2D) emphasizes presence of systems for customer control (e.g., "Customers can easily view and manage their data and personalization settings via our systems"), reflecting both transparency and tech enablement.

The logic behind using Likert-scale statements is to quantify what is inherently a qualitative alignment issue. By forcing a degree of agreement, we can numerically gauge areas of strength (high agreement suggests the practice is well-established) versus weakness (disagreement suggests gaps). We also incorporated a few skip logic elements in the survey design: certain detailed questions would only appear if relevant. For example, if an organization indicates it does not use any personalized recommendations at all (very low maturity in an entire quadrant), subsequent detailed questions about how they govern recommendations might be skipped to avoid confusion or irrelevance. The skip logic ensures the assessment is tailored – it will not burden respondents with questions that do not apply to their situation, thus improving the accuracy of responses and completion rates.

Each front-stage category had a block of four statements (one per back-stage dimension). We randomized statements within blocks to mitigate any order bias. Additionally, to prevent "halo effect" (where a respondent rates everything similarly perhaps due to a general optimistic or pessimistic outlook), we interspersed the items somewhat and included a clear definition or example with each statement in the actual survey instrument. For instance, the online survey tool included a tooltip or example after each statement to clarify terms: e.g., "Technological infrastructure for personalization" was explained so IT respondents and business respondents had a common understanding. The design also ensured anonymity and aggregation of responses if multiple people within one organization took it – often, we had cross-departmental teams fill the assessment to get a well-rounded view.

3.4. Integration with the Matrix Framework

The personalization readiness self-assessment tool is directly mapped to the matrix introduced in section 3.1. Essentially, it is the measurement instrument of that conceptual framework. Each cell of the 4×4 matrix corresponds to at least one statement in the survey (in fact, we used one primary statement per cell for brevity, with a possibility of follow-up sub-questions if a finer granularity was needed). This mapping means that the scoring of the survey can be translated back into the matrix format. We designed the survey output to show an assessment matrix highlighting strengths and weaknesses: for example, it might color-code each of the 16 cells (green for strong, yellow for moderate, red for weak) based on the scores. This visualization allows participants to quickly see, for instance, that they are strong in "Technological infrastructure for personalized offers" but weak in "Ethics and privacy around co-creation," or any such combination.

The integration was facilitated by labeling each survey item with a code corresponding to matrix coordinates (e.g., "1A" for co-creation × strategy). Internally, when analyzing results, we treat those as sub-dimensions of two broader indices: one index for each front-stage element (aggregating its four cells) and one for each back-stage dimension (aggregating its four cells). This dual integration is important. An organization might want to know, *overall*, how are we doing on co-creation and customization (front-stage)? And also, *overall*, how are we doing on personalization strategy (back-stage)? The tool can answer both because the matrix structure allows slicing the data by rows or columns. For example, if all four cells under "Transparency and trust" front-stage are rated low, that suggests a broad front-stage weakness regardless of whether it is strategy, tech, etc., indicating perhaps a cultural or leadership issue around transparency. Conversely, if all cells under "Technological Infrastructure" back-stage are low, that points to an IT and systems challenge affecting every aspect of personalization. Thus, the matrix-integrated design ensures that the self-assessment is not just a random collection of questions, but a coherent diagnostic aligned with our theoretical model.

One practical aspect of integration was ensuring language consistency. We used the same terms in the survey as in the matrix (which themselves were derived from literature and earlier qualitative research). The survey introduction briefly educated respondents on the four front-stage and four back-stage categories so they understood the context of the questions. By integrating the matrix into the tool, we also made it easier to link the results to recommendations: each cell had pre-mapped suggestions (scan-cards in section 3.7.2), so once a weak cell is identified by the assessment, we know exactly which set of improvement actions to consider.

3.5. Scoring and Interpretation System

Responses on the Likert scale for each statement were scored numerically (e.g., 1 for strongly disagree up to 5 for strongly agree). For each cell, we typically took the average score of its statement(s). This yields a score from 1 to 5 per cell. The interpretation of scores was done through a maturity level model. We defined qualitative maturity levels for personalization alignment, roughly as follows:

- Level 1 – Nascent/Inadequate: scores ~1–2, indicating the organization has barely begun addressing this aspect, or significant gaps exist.
- Level 2 – Emerging/Basic: scores ~2–3, indicating some awareness or initial steps, but practices are ad-hoc or below industry standard.
- Level 3 – Operational/Intermediate: scores ~3–4, indicating the organization meets basic requirements in this area and has some consistent practices, though there is room for optimization.
- Level 4 – Advanced: scores ~4–5, indicating strong capability or best-practice alignment in this area, with well-established processes or systems.
- Level 5 – Leading/Innovative: scores very close to 5 (for organizations that might have truly cutting-edge practices in that cell, possibly above and beyond typical firms; this was an aspirational category for benchmarking leaders).

In practice, because we used a 5-point agreement scale, we did not expect many to score a perfect 5 (Strongly Agree) on all but the most mature practices. Thus, we often binned the scores into three broad maturity bands for simpler communication: Low (1.0–2.9), Medium (3.0–3.9), High (4.0–5.0), corresponding to nascent, operational, and advanced roughly. These thresholds were slightly adjusted based on pilot data distribution to avoid too many in the middle category (we wanted to ensure the tool differentiates well).

The self-assessment survey results includes both numerical and descriptive results. For example, a cell might show "Score: 2.3 – Low maturity in e*thics and privacy for personalized offers"*. There we add the description, to ensure there is no ambiguity in interpreting it: "Your organization lacks formal governance in ensuring personalized promotions are ethical and privacy compliant. This is a critical gap that could undermine customer trust and pose regulatory risks." Thus when the report results are being reviewed, the involved parties could understand the implications without needing to interpret it individually.

We also provided an *overall summary*. Since RQ4 of our research relates to evaluating an organization's alignment for personalization (the Front and back-stage matrix that was created as part of the Thesis), it would be technically possible to also suggest an overall average score. However, it was decided to not implement this approach, as this can mislead and cause incorrect priorities to be set (strong tech could average out weak ethics scores, and vice versa). Instead, we highlight *profiles*. For instance, some firms might be "Tech-driven personalizers" (strong in tech and data, weak in ethics and strategy), while others might be "Customer-centric but under-equipped" (strong in front-stage dimensions like co-creation and trust building, but weak in data analytics or infrastructure). These profiles provide insight into what kind of improvement path each organization might follow.

It's worth noting that the scoring system is meant to be self-diagnostic rather than a strict benchmarking tool at this stage. Since this is a novel framework, we intend to validate the scoring with external performance metrics in the future (e.g., correlating higher maturity scores with actual customer satisfaction or business outcomes in personalization). For now,

interpretation relies on logical deduction and comparisons to known best practices. We also have a feature where an organization can compare their scores with an industry average or a high-performer benchmark, if such data is available from our growing dataset. This competitive benchmarking aspect has been useful in motivating change – e.g., telling a telecom company "your score in data analytics and continuous improvement is 2.5, whereas the industry best practice level is around 4.0" helps justify investment in that area.

3.6. Industry-Specific Application Examples

While the core matrix and tool apply generally, we found it beneficial to contextualize the self-assessment results with industry examples. Different industries have different baselines and priorities. For instance, in finance (banking/insurance), "*Ethics and privacy" (dimension B)* tends to score relatively higher on average because these firms are very conscious of regulation and have formal governance in place – but they might score lower in "*Co-creation" (front-stage 1)*, as historically financial services have been product-push rather than co-created with customers. In contrast, e-commerce retail companies often score high on "*Personalized offers and recommendations" (front-stage 4)* and the supporting tech (Dimension D), since recommender systems are common, but may lag on "*Transparency and trust" (Front-stage 2)* due to some heavy-handed remarketing tactics that customers find intrusive.

To illustrate application: consider a telecommunications company (telco) using the tool. Telcos deal with vast customer bases, rich data (usage, location, content preferences), and have opportunities for personalization (plans, offers, upsell to new services). Suppose a telco's self-assessment yields:

- Co-creation and customization: low (they do not involve customers in plan design or service co-creation much),
- Transparency and trust: medium (they have privacy policies but customers often complain about fine print),
- Personalized journey: medium-high (they do personalize online experiences and some support interactions),
- Personalized offers: high (they extensively target offers based on customer data).

Back-stage, it might show:

- Personalization strategy: medium (they have a team and initiatives but no unified strategy across products),
- Ethics and privacy: low-medium (some guidelines, but also past incidents of using data without clear consent),
- Data analytics: high (strong analytics team and big data platforms in place),
- Tech infrastructure: high (they invest in CRM, real-time decision engines for offers).

This hypothetical profile suggests an organizational profile that data/tech-driven (which fits many large telecommunications providers), however, needs to formalize strategy and governance, and could improve at co-creation and transparency (perhaps customers feel bombarded by offers they did not ask for). With these insights, the Telco can focus on involving customers in designing loyalty programs (co-creation), and making their data practices more transparent (perhaps an app feature showing "why you got this offer"), while leveraging their existing analytics strengths.

Another example: an e-commerce SME (small/medium enterprise) in fashion retail might find that they are quite good at co-creation and customization (maybe they let customers customize certain products or outfits – common in niche fashion), and they value trust (being a smaller brand, they communicate personally). However, their tech infrastructure might be low (relying on basic Shopify plugins, not an integrated system) and data analytics maturity is low, as they might not have internal data analytics teams or data scientists to make data-driven decisions – and as a result, the self-assessment tool would show which are the gaps in the back-stage elements that should be addressed.

We included in the tool's reporting a few such tailored suggestions per industry segment. In our documentation, for instance, we have sidebars like "Personalization assessment in banking – common patterns" or "What e-commerce companies often find…," which cite known studies or our aggregate findings. This helps an organization not feel isolated in their weaknesses – many industries share similar challenges, and thus some solutions can be industry-specific. For example, *Data privacy* is a paramount concern in healthcare and finance (due to regulation like HIPAA or GDPR), so even a high-performing healthcare company might never score a full 5 in "Transparency and trust" because they must deliberately limit some personalization to protect privacy. Understanding that context (perhaps through an industry benchmark) prevents misinterpretation of scores.

3.7. Roadmap and Scan-Card System

Having diagnosed an organization's current state with the personalization readiness self-assessment tool, the next step is guiding them on *how to improve*. This section introduces the roadmap, a mechanism to generate a tailored implementation plan for enhancing personalized customer experience capabilities, and the scan-card system, which is a library of curated action cards corresponding to each area of improvement. The roadmap and scan-cards together form a prescriptive toolkit (answering RQ5 on how organizations can move from evaluation to implementation). We explain how the roadmap generation process works, the role of scan-cards and their alignment to specific weak matrix cells, and the strategy for sequencing improvements (since not everything can be fixed at once). We also include examples of scan-cards and a snippet of what an output roadmap looks like, to illustrate how an organization would use these tools. Finally, we mention how this toolkit was iterated with pilot organizations and the plan for further validation (as a placeholder for now).

3.7.1. Roadmap Process

The roadmap is essentially a decision-support tool (which can be implemented as a simple software or even a structured worksheet) that takes the results of the self-assessment as input and produces a prioritized set of initiatives as output. The process can be summarized in a few steps:

1. Identify weak areas: First, the tool flags which cells of the matrix scored low (below a certain threshold). These represent gaps in either front-stage capabilities, back-stage capabilities, or both. For instance, if "Co-creation × data analytics" (cell 1C) is low, that indicates the organization is not effectively learning from customer participation. Each flagged cell is essentially a candidate for improvement actions.

2. Match scan-cards: For each weak cell, the system retrieves one or more *scan-cards* from our database. A scan-card is a one-page (or one-slide) summary of a recommended practice or initiative. It's like a playbook card that outlines an action an organization can take, including what it is, why it matters, how to do it, resources needed, and perhaps case examples. For example, for cell 1C (co-creation analytics), a scan-card titled "Implementing feedback loops for co-creation" – advising how to systematically capture and utilize customer input. The scan-card library was built based on literature, case studies, and expert input, ensuring that for each cell of our matrix, we have a set of possible improvement actions.
3. Evaluate dependencies and impact: Not all actions are equal in effort or impact, and some must precede others. The roadmap considers logical dependencies. For example, improving "Technological infrastructure" often is foundational – if tech is very weak, many other improvements (like advanced analytics or fancy personalization tactics) might have to wait until the tech backbone is in place. Similarly, a dependency could be cultural or strategic: there is no point in implementing a cutting-edge AI recommender (tech) if the organization has not yet defined a personalization strategy or secured leadership buy-in (strategy dimension). Therefore, the tool uses rules or an algorithm to sequence actions. We encoded some rules of thumb: typically Strategy and Governance actions come early (establish vision, policies), Technology and Data capabilities are enablers (medium-term, build capacity), and front-stage experiential changes (like rolling out new personalized touchpoints) can be planned after the enablers are underway, unless there are quick wins that can be done immediately to show progress.
4. Construct the timeline: Based on the above, the builder lays out a timeline, often in phases. For example, Phase 1 (0–6 months) might focus on quick wins and foundational steps, Phase 2 (6–12 months) on expanding capabilities, Phase 3 (12–18+ months) on optimizing and innovating. Each phase contains a handful of initiatives pulled from the scan-cards, clearly tied to the areas of weakness they address. The output is essentially a personalization improvement roadmap. It might be visualized as a Gantt chart or simply a phased list. The timeline also indicates responsible parties (e.g., "Marketing lead, IT support", "Data analytics team", etc.) and required resources at a high level (for budgeting considerations).
5. Iterative customization: The roadmap is intended as a starting point. We anticipate organizations will review and tweak it. The builder allows manual adjustments – for instance, if an organization knows that one recommended action is not feasible or not a priority for some reason (maybe it does not align with a parallel initiative or budget cycle), they can remove or replace it. The strength of the roadmap is not in providing a perfect plan automatically, but in jump-starting the planning process with expert-recommended steps derived from our research. In pilot usage, organizations appreciated not starting from a blank page; they got a draft roadmap which they then refined in workshops.

The roadmap generation is grounded in change management theories as well – recognizing that implementing personalization is an organizational change. We thus incorporate steps like stakeholder engagement, training, pilot projects, etc., into the roadmap where relevant (often via the scan-cards). For example, a scan-card might be "Conduct a personalization vision

workshop with leadership" as a step if strategy alignment was weak – that is not a technical fix, but a change management step to ensure buy-in and clarity.

3.7.2. Role of Scan-Cards and Alignment to Matrix Cells

Scan-cards are the building blocks of the roadmap. Each scan-card corresponds to a specific area of improvement – mapping one-to-one with a matrix cell, although some cards are cross-cutting.

	(A) Personalization strategy	(B) Ethics and privacy	(C) Data analytics and continuous improvement	(D) Technological infrastructure for personalization
(1) Co-creation and customization	**Scan Card 1-A** • Key Barriers • Recommended Actions • Quick Wins • Resources & Effort • Success Metrics	**Scan Card 1-B** • Key Barriers • Recommended Actions • Quick Wins • Resources & Effort • Success Metrics	**Scan Card 1-C** • Key Barriers • Recommended Actions • Quick Wins • Resources & Effort • Success Metrics	**Scan Card 1-D** • Key Barriers • Recommended Actions • Quick Wins • Resources & Effort • Success Metrics
(2) Transparency and trust	**Scan Card 2-A** • Key Barriers • Recommended Actions • Quick Wins • Resources & Effort • Success Metrics	**Scan Card 2-B** • Key Barriers • Recommended Actions • Quick Wins • Resources & Effort • Success Metrics	**Scan Card 2-C** • Key Barriers • Recommended Actions • Quick Wins • Resources & Effort • Success Metrics	**Scan Card 2-D** • Key Barriers • Recommended Actions • Quick Wins • Resources & Effort • Success Metrics
(3) Personalized customer journey	**Scan Card 3-A** • Key Barriers • Recommended Actions • Quick Wins • Resources & Effort • Success Metrics	**Scan Card 3-B** • Key Barriers • Recommended Actions • Quick Wins • Resources & Effort • Success Metrics	**Scan Card 3-C** • Key Barriers • Recommended Actions • Quick Wins • Resources & Effort • Success Metrics	**Scan Card 3-D** • Key Barriers • Recommended Actions • Quick Wins • Resources & Effort • Success Metrics
(4) Personalized offers and recommendations	**Scan Card 4-A** • Key Barriers • Recommended Actions • Quick Wins • Resources & Effort • Success Metrics	**Scan Card 4-B** • Key Barriers • Recommended Actions • Quick Wins • Resources & Effort • Success Metrics	**Scan Card 4-C** • Key Barriers • Recommended Actions • Quick Wins • Resources & Effort • Success Metrics	**Scan Card 4-D** • Key Barriers • Recommended Actions • Quick Wins • Resources & Effort • Success Metrics

Fig. 3.3. Scan-card structure (created by the author).

The scan-cards allow organizations to quickly "scan" the information to find best practices, ideas, risks and additional information to help create a plan how to improve the results. These cards include:

- A title (describing the initiative or best practice),
- The matrix cell(s) it matches against,
- A brief description,
- Rationale/benefits (Why do this? Perhaps with evidence or reference to success stories),
- Key steps to implement (a mini action plan),
- Potential challenges (what to watch out for),
- If possible, additional references or examples (e.g., "Case Example: XYZ Corp implemented this and saw a 20 % increase in …").

For instance, a scan-card for *Transparency × Trust (Cell 2A/2B)* might be titled "Developing a Customer Data Transparency Portal". It would state it addresses front-stage transparency and back-stage governance, explain how a portal where customers can see their own data and personalization settings builds trust, outline steps to create one (like auditing data, designing the UI, communication plan to customers), note challenges (data accuracy, ensuring

security), and perhaps cite a company that has done it (e.g., “Spotify’s privacy dashboard” or similar).

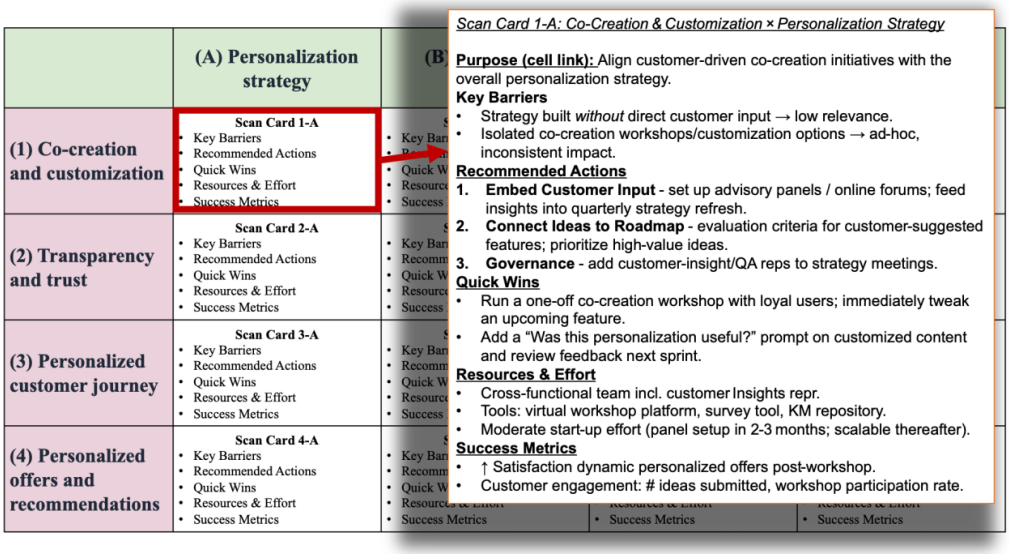


Fig. 3.4. Scan-card example (created by the author).

Figure 3.4 provides an example of how an implementation guide scan-card is linked to a specific matrix cell. The alignment is designed so that, when the self-assessment indicates a low score in a given area, for example in cells 2A or 2B, the respondent is directed to the corresponding scan-card. In this way, each identified weakness is connected not to a generic recommendation, but to a targeted course of action relevant to that specific intersection of CEM and CKM elements. This approach helps prevent a common implementation mistake, namely jumping to attractive or technology-driven solutions before addressing the actual root causes related to strategy, governance, data, or trust. The alignment is such that if the assessment flags Cell 2A and 2B as low, the person filling in the questioner would see that implementation guide’s scan-card recommended. Our approach was to categorize cards by the matrix.

By aligning scan-cards to weak cells, the roadmap ensures relevance. It prevents a common pitfall where companies jump to popular and trending solutions that do not address their root problems. For example, many companies underperforming in personalization thinks “maybe we need AI”. But if the matrix/self-assessment indicated the real problem is lack of strategy or trust, the appropriate scan-cards (and thus roadmap items) will focus on strategy workshops or trust-building initiatives before investing heavily in an AI tool. In that sense, the scan-cards embody the knowledge integration of CEM and KM: they are knowledge artifacts (cards) derived from academic and practical knowledge, delivered to improve customer experience management. The implementation guide, consisting of scan-cards reference findings of prior chapters – the identified common barriers and success factors. For example, if earlier interviews said “siloed data is a big barrier”, a scan-card for Data analytics (C) likely is “Implement an integrated data lake or customer data platform” – a direct response to that barrier

3.7.3. Sequencing Strategy and Prioritization

Not all improvements can or should be done at once. The sequencing strategy in the roadmap is crucial for practicality. We prioritize actions based on:

- Impact: How much will this action improve the customer experience or the organization's capability? (High impact items often move to earlier phases, to realize benefits sooner, but sometimes a high-impact item requires pre-requisites).
- Urgency: Are there any compliance or competitive pressures? For instance, if privacy governance is very weak (and it is a regulated industry), that is urgent to fix – so a governance scan-card might be Phase 1.
- Dependency: As mentioned, some things need others first. Usually, strategy and governance actions come early. Quick technical fixes or pilot projects can often happen in parallel with strategy work (to maintain momentum), but full-scale tech rollouts might wait until strategy clarifies requirements. Cultural changes (like training staff or shifting mindset) often need to start early because they take time to permeate.
- Resource availability: If a company has limited budget this quarter, we might schedule big tech investments in the next fiscal period and focus now on process changes that are cheaper. The roadmap can take inputs about constraints (if the user specifies them) to adjust timing.

Our sequencing strategy is also informed by models like Kotter's 8-step change model (Kotter, 1996) – e.g., establish urgency (the assessment already does that by revealing gaps), form a guiding coalition (we often recommend forming a personalization task force early), create a vision (strategy work), communicate quick wins (perhaps pilot a new personalized campaign within 3 months to show value), etc.

Table 3.2

Personalized customer experience implementation roadmap phases (created by the author)

Roadmap phase	Main activities	Kotter Step(s) addressed	Rationale
Phase 1 – Strategic alignment and quick wins (Months 1–3)	• Strategy alignment • Form cross-functional team • Pilot project • Customer-data audit	1. Create a sense of urgency – data audit surfaces gaps. 2. Build a guiding coalition – cross-functional team. 3. Form strategic vision and initiatives – alignment on personalization strategy. 6. Generate short-term wins – pilot project delivers early success.	Establishes momentum: a clear vision, influential coalition, and quick victories prove value and build credibility for change.
Phase 2 – Infrastructure and process build (Months 4–9)	• Implement solutions (technical) • Create playbooks • Train staff • Improve analytics capability	4. Create a cross-functional team that act as representatives in all parts of the organization. 5. Enable action by removing where possible (e.g., internal knowledge gaps and improvements, new technology, policies and user guides).	Converts early excitement and momentum into a more sustained capability; aligning all members of the organization on the vision.

Table 3.2. continued

Phase 3 – Scaling and continuous improvement (Months 10–18)	• Scale previously tested pilots • Co-creation feedback loops • Operationalize governance • Measure ROI	7. Start scaling more quickly (to remain competitive in the market), experiment with setting up real-time feedback loops, tracking ROI that is allocated to specific accountable teams.	Ensures personalization is not a project with an end-goal, but iterative, continuously improving and changing.
Phase 4 – Innovate and lead (optional) (18 + months)	• Pioneer new techniques • Build new data models • Automate support processes	8. Try and experiment new techniques – to be the first in the market: adopting new AI models, automate more of the internal supporting processes; personalization becomes "how we do business."	Position the organization as a market leader; new tech and data models reinforce the cultural shift.

Additionally, we consider *organization-specific sequencing*: a bank might need to do governance first due to regulators watching, whereas a startup might do tech first because agility is high and there are no legacy systems.

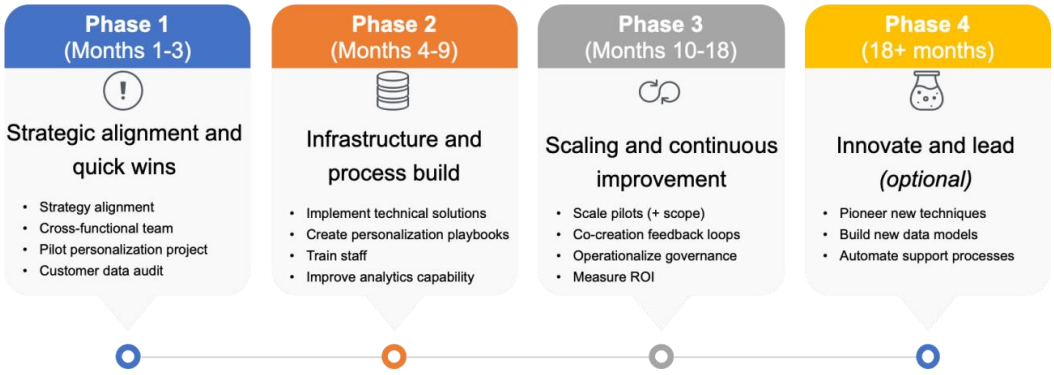


Fig. 3.5. Personalized customer experience implementation model (created by the author, adopted from Kotter, 1996).

To illustrate, a typical sequence for a mid-level maturity company might be:

- Phase 1 (Months 1–3): Strategic alignment and quick wins. Actions: hold a strategy workshop to refine personalization vision (scan-card strategy), set up a cross-functional team (governance scan-card), launch one pilot personalization project in a key channel to demonstrate value (front-stage scan-card, maybe journey or offers oriented). Also, do groundwork like auditing customer data (data scan-card quick win).
- Phase 2 (Months 4–9): Infrastructure and process build. Actions: begin implementing a chosen technology solution (tech scan-cards, e.g., integrate a recommendation engine or CDP), develop new processes or playbooks for personalization (e.g., content creation process for recommendations, training frontline staff to use personalization in service). Possibly improve analytics capability (hire analysts or adopt new analytics tools).

- Phase 3 (Months 10–18): Scaling and continuous improvement. Actions: roll out successful pilot practices to more products or channels, refine based on feedback (Analytics scan-card on continuous improvement loops), fully operationalize governance (e.g., periodic oversight meetings), and experiment with advanced personalization techniques (maybe AI or deeper co-creation initiatives with customers, if earlier phases succeeded). Also measure results vs. baseline (to prove ROI).
- Phase 4 (Beyond 18 months – optional for advanced goals): Innovate and lead. If the roadmap extends, this might include becoming a trendsetter (e.g., implementing personalization techniques that are novel in the industry, or leveraging personalization as part of new business models). Not every roadmap needs a phase 4, but it is an aspirational extension.

The roadmap can output these as a list or visual timeline. For transparency with the user, our tool also explains *why* each item is placed where it is. For example, "Implementing data governance in Phase 1 because it will underpin all other activities and reduce risk early." This helps when presenting to executives – it shows a rationale behind the sequence, increasing buy-in.

3.7.4. Example Scan-Cards and Roadmap Template

You can view all created scan-cards, in Appendix 2: Implementing personalized customer experience through CEM–CKM alignment: 16 scan-cards **for each intersection**.

Example scan-card. Consider the scan-card titled:

Co-creation and customization + Personalization strategy

Key barriers/challenges:

Strategy is formulated internally with little to no customer input, resulting in personalization efforts that lack relevance to actual customer needs.

Co-creation initiatives (e.g., customer idea workshops, customization options) exist in isolation and are not well aligned with the overall personalization strategy, leading to ad-hoc or inconsistent efforts.

Recommendations:

Embed customer input in strategy: Establish formal mechanisms (customer advisory panels, co-creation workshops, online forums) to incorporate collected customer insights and feedback in the strategy itself – making sure it is updated if we see a need based on customer feedback.

Align co-Creation with goals: Define clear guidelines for how co-created ideas and customization requests feed into strategic objectives. For instance, create criteria to evaluate customer-suggested features and incorporate high-value ideas into the personalization roadmap, ensuring co-creation efforts directly support strategic goals.

Strategic governance: Integrate co-creation into CEM governance structures – e.g., include customer experience representatives or advocates in strategy meetings – so that customer voices consistently shape personalization priorities.

Suggested action steps:

Map existing co-creation touchpoints (feedback forums, beta programs, etc.) and identify where strategic planning lacks customer insight.

Initiate a **customer advisory board** or virtual community specifically for personalization strategy input; schedule quarterly sessions to gather structured feedback on planned initiatives.

Update the personalization strategy document to include a section summarizing customer-derived insights and how they influence strategy (for transparency and accountability).

Train strategy and product teams on **co-creation methods** (e.g., design thinking sessions with customers) to build an internal culture that values and uses customer knowledge regularly in decision-making.

Quick wins:

Host a one-off **personalization co-creation workshop** with a small group of loyal customers to address an upcoming feature or campaign. Use their input to make an immediate tweak to the strategy (e.g., adjusting a personalization rule) and publicize the change to demonstrate customer-driven strategy.

Add a simple **feedback prompt** on personalized products or content (e.g., "Is this customization what you wanted?") to capture customer insight right away, and share these insights in the next strategy review.

Required resources and effort:

Human: A cross-functional team (strategy, marketing, customer experience, and product managers) dedicated to running customer panels and analyzing input. Possibly a **customer insights lead** role to consolidate and voice customer input at strategy meetings.

Tools: Online collaboration platforms for virtual workshops, survey tools for gathering input at scale, and knowledge management systems to store and track customer suggestions.

Effort: Moderate – initial setup of panels/workshops and process changes could take a few months. The effort can be phased (start with one advisory panel) and scaled as results prove value. Budget considerations include incentives for customer participants and any facilitation or platform costs, emphasizing **high ROI** given improved personalization relevance.

Success metrics:

Improved **personalization relevance** as evidenced by higher customer satisfaction with personalized offerings (e.g., positive feedback on new features co-created with customers).

Increased engagement in co-creation initiatives (number of ideas submitted, workshop participation), indicating customers see value in contributing and the organization is effectively capturing customer knowledge.

Table 3.3

Roadmap template (created by the author)

Phase 1 (Months 1–3) – Strategic alignment & quick wins Focus: refine vision, form governance, launch one high-visibility pilot, complete data groundwork.							
Initiative/ Action name	Related matrix cell(s)	Description/ Goal	Assigned department/ Owner	Time-frame (Short/ Mid/ Long)	Priority (High/ Med/ Low)	Resource needs (people, tools, budget)	Status (Not Started / In Progress/ Complete)
…							

Table 3.3. continued

Phase 2 (Months 4–9) – Infrastructure & process build Focus: deploy enabling technology (e.g., CDP / recommendation engine), create playbooks, train staff, strengthen analytics.							
Initiative/ Action name	Related matrix cell(s)	Description/ Goal	Assigned department/ Owner	Time-frame (Short/ Mid/ Long)	Priority (High/ Med/ Low)	Resource needs (people, tools, budget)	Status (Not Started / In Progress/ Complete)
…							
Phase 3 (Months 10–18) – Scaling & continuous improvement Focus: extend pilots to all channels, embed governance cadence, run test-and-learn loops, measure ROI.							
Initiative/ Action name	Related matrix cell(s)	Description/ Goal	Assigned department/ Owner	Time-frame (Short/ Mid/ Long)	Priority (High/ Med/ Low)	Resource needs (people, tools, budget)	
…							
Phase 4 (Beyond 18 months – optional) – Innovate & lead Focus: pioneering industry-first personalization, new business models, advanced AI, deep co-creation.							
Initiative/ Action name	Related matrix cell(s)	Description/ Goal	Assigned department/ Owner	Time-frame (Short/ Mid/ Long)	Priority (High/ Med/ Low)	Resource needs (people, tools, budget)	
…							

- A Strategy/Governance swimlane has items like "Q1: Strategy workshop; Q2: Form Personalization Steering Committee; Q3: Develop ethics guidelines; recurring: quarterly strategy review meetings."
- A Data/Analytics swimlane: "Q1–Q2: Data audit; Q2: Implement analytics dashboard; Q3–Q4: Pilot advanced segmentation model; continuous: measure KPIs."
- A Technology swimlane: "Q2: Select personalization engine; Q3–Q4: Integrate engine with website and mobile app; Q4: launch CDP project (if needed) with target completion next year."
- A Customer-facing Initiatives swimlane: "Q1: Pilot personalized email campaign for segment X; Q3: launch personalized web homepage for logged-in customers; Q4: introduce personalized product recommendation section in mobile app; Q5: rollout in-store clienteling app for sales staff with customer profiles."

It's important that the roadmap is not one-size-fits-all; the example just given is a composite. A smaller company's roadmap might be simpler (fewer parallel tracks), whereas a large enterprise might have multiple projects concurrently (and the roadmap might categorize them into workstreams like "Data and Tech projects", "People and Culture initiatives", "Process and Governance updates").

3.8. Validation of the Developed Framework and Tools

To evaluate the practical relevance and usability of the proposed personalization framework and supporting toolkit, a series of semi-structured validation interviews was conducted with selected domain experts and organizational practitioners. Participants were recruited using purposive sampling, with the goal of covering a diverse yet targeted range of functional roles, seniority levels, and industry backgrounds relevant to customer experience management (CEM), customer knowledge management (CKM), and personalization strategy execution.

The interviews served as the primary method for validating the framework's practical dimensions, specifically the interpretability and completeness of the 4×4 front-stage/back-stage matrix, the clarity and usability of the personalization readiness self-assessment tool, and the feasibility of the roadmap/scan-card system in real-world organizational settings. While some participants had previously contributed to the earlier Delphi panel focused on identifying key personalization enablers and barriers, their inclusion in the interview phase was based on the need to gather new, use-case-oriented feedback from experienced professionals. In these cases, the scope of participation was distinct: Delphi contributions centered on the factor identification and prioritization process, whereas interviews focused on applied validation of the proposed tools and implementation logic. Thus, each phase engaged participants differently and generated non-overlapping forms of insight.

The selection criteria for interview participants were as follows:

- Seniority and experience: All experts held mid– to senior-level roles, such as Head of customer experience, customer experience Strategist, CRM Lead, Service Design Manager, or Director of Marketing Technology. Each participant had a minimum of three years of experience in leading or implementing data-driven personalization initiatives, customer experience transformation programs, or enterprise knowledge management practices.
- Functional diversity: To reflect the interdisciplinary nature of personalization strategy, experts were drawn from various domains including customer experience design, data and analytics, marketing operations, CRM, customer care, and digital product/service development. Particular attention was given to securing representation from at least three of the following four core functional perspectives per firm: customer experience/service, marketing/CRM, IT/data/architecture, and analytics/insights.
- Industry and geographic spread: Participants were recruited from organizations operating in at least three different sectors (e.g., telecommunications, retail/e-commerce, and financial services), and across multiple national contexts. This was done to mitigate the risk of single-industry or single-market bias, and to ensure that the findings would reflect a wider range of implementation realities.
- Relevance to personalization practices: While not all participants were "personalization experts" per se, all held roles that placed them in close proximity to customer-facing strategy, data and knowledge integration challenges, or cross-functional process execution. In particular, participants were selected for their exposure to the organizational bottlenecks, cultural barriers, and system-level constraints that affect the implementation of personalized customer experience.

The final sample consisted of a focused set of **7 participants**. Participants were identified through the author's professional network, prior collaborations, and supervisor referrals.

Informed consent was obtained verbally and recorded at the beginning of each session. All interviews were recorded, transcribed, pseudonymized, and analyzed following the procedures outlined in the next section.

This selection strategy ensured that the interview sample reflected both strategic and operational perspectives on personalization implementation, while remaining practically manageable given the project's timeline. A detailed summary of participant roles and coverage is provided in the expert interview roster below.

Table 3.4

Interviewee roster

ID	Role / Title	Sector / Industry (generalized)	Notes / Key contributions (short)
E-01	Customer Service Director	E-commerce (EU)	Validated 4×4 matrix; flagged siloed strategy and data-integration complexity; emphasized trust/ethics, minimize admin burden via automation; add dependencies into the roadmap.
E-03	Director Enterprise & Automation Systems (CRM)	Retail (North America & Europe)	Strategy and ethics first; avoid tech-first; start from data analytics and iterate; allow market/segment variation; matrix is practical at enterprise scale.
E-04	Head of Processes and Systems	B2B Software / Infrastructure (Nordics)	Prefer dept-specific responses + cross-functional reconciliation; survey may need deeper follow-ups; highlight sequencing/dependencies and realistic time/resources.
E-05	Director (customer journey & personalization)	Consulting (Nordics)	Supports phased roadmap; combine strategy + quick wins in Phase 1; define *quick win*; include dependencies and success metrics; high perceived utility.
E-06	Manager Revenue Operations (CRM and processes)	Print-on-Demand / E-commerce (EU)	Suggests company-wide strategy over goals set for and by individual departments; suggests individual inputs first, then workshop to align; noted ROI/prioritization constraints.
E-07	Manager Revenue Operations (sales automation)	Print-on-Demand / E-commerce (EU)	Mentions how important cross-functional alignment is for personalization; suggests running the self-assessment in each function/team separately to see where mismatches occur; mentions that it is important that in the future self-assessment outputs are actionable and can integrate with existing PM tools.
E-08	CEO & Board Member	Manufacturing (EU)	CEO view: set realistic expectations from the start (and plan for a positive ROI in later phases when initial pilots and foundations have been laid); suggests to identify and agree on some quick wins for buy-in (especially shareholder buy-in); governance/ownership across functions is critical.

Thematic synthesis of expert validation (Interviews A-G): Seven subject-matter experts evaluated the proposed personalized customer experience framework, which comprises a capability matrix, a personalization readiness self-assessment tool with readiness report, a set of improvement "scan-cards," and an implementation roadmap template. Overall, the experts validated the framework's relevance and provided nuanced feedback on its practical application. There was strong convergence on the importance of certain elements (e.g., strategy-first approach, cross-functional buy-in) and some divergence in emphasis (e.g., quick wins versus foundational fixes). Key themes and representative quotes are presented below, anonymized by expert (A-G).

Framework matrix: completeness and priorities. All experts agreed that the 2×4 matrix of organizational and customer-facing elements captures the essential components for implementing personalized customer experience. *"I cannot add any element – that looks good to me,"* said Expert B, a sentiment echoed by others. In particular, there was unanimous agreement that having a clear personalization strategy (Matrix cell A1) is critical. Several experts admitted this is a gap in many firms. *"I'm not sure we have a very clear strategy on this…every team has their own goals,"* Expert C noted of her organization. Expert D likewise emphasized that without a unifying strategy, efforts in analytics and technology lack direction.

All seven experts stressed sequencing: strategy should lead, enabling technology and data, rather than vice versa. *"Very often there is too much focus on the technical aspects without having the strategy…clear enough,"* warned Expert C. Expert B put it bluntly: organizations *"should not be the slave of the system and technology – [the] system needs to serve… the process"*. This consensus reinforces that the framework's first column (strategy) must be the starting point, with the Tech Infrastructure considered a supporting "bedrock" once objectives are defined.

Experts also valued the inclusion of "Ethics and privacy" (A2) as a dedicated component. Expert F, for instance, was *"very glad to see ethics and privacy on top there"*, given the risk of "creepy" personalization if customer trust is undermined. No one suggested removing it; on the contrary, some felt it should inform every decision. Expert B noted that ethics *"shoult not be a showstopper"* but must be woven in throughout to avoid negative customer reactions.

The customer-facing elements (co-creation, transparency, journey personalization, and tailored offers) were likewise deemed comprehensive. Expert D stated *"all of them are quite important… I do not think anything is missing on that side"*. Expert A highlighted scalability on the customer side: it is one thing to pilot a personalized journey for a few, but *"the main struggle… is to do it at scale"*, which they felt the framework acknowledges (through its emphasis on data and continuous improvement). Several experts also appreciated the matrix's insistence on aligning front-stage and back-stage changes. Expert A and Expert F both observed that many companies attempt isolated personalization initiatives in silos (e.g., a marketing tool implementation) and then *"hit issues with data… or the organization not ready"*. The matrix's structure should help prevent such misalignment by ensuring parallel progress on internal capabilities when new customer-facing tactics are introduced.

One minor divergence was in how experts ranked the most critical elements. When asked which cells matter most, some pointed to strategy and data as the top priorities, whereas Expert E (from a large retail company) responded, *"this might vary from market to market"*. They noted that in her global organization, some markets struggle more with technology, others with customer trust, etc. They and others (Expert D, F) suggested the framework should be applied flexibly, allowing each organization to diagnose its weakest links. This is exactly the intended use of the personalization readiness self-assessment tool following the matrix.

Finally, a prominent theme was governance and ownership. Multiple experts independently raised the need for a single accountable owner of personalization efforts. *"Who owns the customer?"* Expert F asked rhetorically, noting that without a chief customer experience role, initiatives can stall in departmental tug-of-war. Expert C and G reported similar issues, where marketing was given ownership of personalization (*"falls within marketing"*) but then other functions did not fully engage – a siloed approach the framework aims to avoid. The experts strongly concurred that successful implementation requires cross-functional governance. As

Expert F put it, ideally a customer experience manager or similar role should drive the efforts across silos.

"There needs to be somebody who can see the full picture in the organization… Not just marketing or data mining or promotional emails, but one [owner] that has that wide view." – Expert F.

This feedback validates the framework's assumption that leadership buy-in and clear roles are key (implicitly covered under strategy/governance). In response, we plan to highlight in the methodology that establishing a cross-functional team or leader is an essential first step when applying the matrix.

Personalization readiness self-assessment tool: actionability and engagement. The self-assessment (a survey mapping to each matrix cell, yielding a readiness report) was well received as a means to identify weak areas. Experts described the tool as *"low-threshold to get into"* (Expert E) and potentially very useful for sparking internal discussion. Every expert agreed, in fact, that the survey should be used to facilitate honest, cross-functional dialogue – not as a mere checkbox exercise.

A common recommendation was to have multiple stakeholders fill out the assessment independently, then compare results. *"I would approach individuals rather than do a workshop [initially] because people tend to be more open,"* said Expert B. They and Expert D both noted that in a group setting, participants might hold back their true opinions (due to hierarchy or fear of "saying something stupid" as Expert B put it). By collecting anonymous inputs first, the organization can surface genuine pain points. Expert B even shared a technique they have used: have departments evaluate each other. For example, ask customer service to score how well IT is supporting personalization, and vice versa. This kind of 360-degree feedback can highlight gaps in perception. Our framework did not originally specify this approach, but it aligns perfectly with its intent – hence we will incorporate it as a recommended practice for administering the survey.

Regardless of the method of input, experts emphasized the need to eventually synthesize results and discuss as a team. Expert D argued that running the survey in silos without reconciliation could lead to fragmented action plans. In his words, *"one person per function filling it out [means] they interpret the questions very differently… It would be useful to do it as a group, with some pre-thinking, to conclude a final score"*. Expert F similarly noted that ultimately *"there needs to be one unified view… you cannot create a roadmap based on five different [sets of scores]"*. The experts advocated a process where departments first assess themselves in private, then hold a workshop to align on the findings and priorities. This two-step approach – individual input followed by collective review – is something we will explicitly recommend when deploying the tool.

"I would probably do it once on my own… then most useful would be to do it in a group – ideally the leadership team – to get them on board that it is not just Marketing or IT, it is all of it, including ethics and infrastructure." – Expert E.

In terms of output actionability, the consensus was that the survey's value depends on translating the scores into clear focus areas. Experts appreciated that our prototype report highlights the lowest-scoring categories and links them to suggested "scan-cards." *"That's a good indicator – measuring the average temperature, so to speak,"* said Expert B. But several experts wanted additional context with the results. Expert A suggested providing a short explanatory blurb for each category in the results, essentially answering: *"Why does this*

matter?" For example, if an organization scores low on "Ethics", the report might note that privacy concerns could erode customer trust and give a real example. They recently filled out a lengthy digital maturity survey that gave scores but no rationale, which they found frustrating. They argued that including a sentence about each factor's importance would *"help us better understand why we should pay attention"*.

Expert C and G touched on a related point: calibrating expectations. A low score can be demoralizing or spark defensiveness. Framing is important. Expert G suggested that the report compare internal perspectives as much as raw scores. For instance, if marketing rated "Data analytics maturity" as 4/5 but IT rated it 2/5, presenting that gap is insightful. This comparative feature was indeed something we planned (our tool can show score variance by role), and the experts strongly reinforced its value. It can reveal misaligned perceptions that need to be addressed before solutions even begin – e.g., one interviewee mentioned an organization where *"IT had no clue about the [personalization] strategy"*, which became evident when different functions' answers were compared.

Another theme was ensuring the results prompt forward-looking action rather than complacency. Expert B recounted that teams often see red (low) scores and feel overwhelmed or helpless. They urged us to design the output to immediately segue into solution mode: *"Okay, we are weak here – how do we change it? How do we get people to see opportunities in the 'shitty places' where we are not performing well?"*. Her colorful phrasing underscores that identifying a weakness is only productive if it is followed by empowerment to improve. Our inclusion of recommended actions and quick wins addresses this, but we will also refine the wording in the report to encourage a growth mindset (e.g., "priority improvement areas" instead of "weaknesses").

Experts B, C, and D all pointed out that some low-scoring areas might require different strategies to improve – not every gap is equal. They expect the scan-cards and roadmap to account for this (which they do), but it was a good reminder that the survey report should not be interpreted in isolation. For example, scoring "2/5" in "Technological infrastructure" might be solved by investing in a new platform (a heavy lift), whereas "2/5" in Strategy might be solved by a series of workshops to define a vision (a different kind of effort). We will make sure the hand-off from survey to scan-cards makes these nuances clear.

Lastly, practicality was discussed. Expert C said it was *"hard to say without testing"* whether anything is missing in the survey content. They and Expert G both expressed interest in piloting the questionnaire in their firms. The only caution raised was by Expert G: in very large organizations, it might be beneficial to segment the survey – either by business unit or customer segment. *"For an organization like us, this might vary from market to market… I do not know how you would put that into this,"* they said. Our answer was that the tool can be run separately per market and results compared. They found that a *"very good point"* and it resonated with her experience that B2B vs B2C units, for example, would score differently on certain elements. We will include guidelines for optionally segmenting the assessment if needed (e.g., separate assessments for each major region or line of business, if integration is low).

In summary, the experts validated the self-assessment as a crucial diagnostic step, with the following enhancements to incorporate: (1) gather inputs from diverse stakeholders and then reconcile, (2) provide brief explanatory context for scores, and (3) ensure the results clearly point to next steps (scan-cards/roadmap) so it is actionable. With these in place, Expert A said

the survey would give a company *"a full picture – both average readiness and where the disagreements are – which is exactly what we would want to see to start improving"*.

Table 3.5

Summarized suggested improvements from interview analysis

Framework Component	**Main suggestions for improvement**
Personalized customer experience framework (matrix)	Strategy first and iterative: Emphasize strategy and ethics as the starting point and treat the framework as a living process (regularly updated as business changes). Governance and ownership: Provide guidance on assigning a clear cross-functional owner (beyond just Marketing) to oversee the personalization initiative and break down silos. Flexibility and ROI: Allow adaptation for different markets or maturity levels and set realistic ROI expectations (highlight data/scaling challenges upfront to manage leadership support).
Self-assessment survey and report	Cross-functional input: Suggestion to gather input across functions and markets (having individuals respond anonymously first, then reviewing together in either workshops or longer meetings) to get a more realistic view (as sometimes different functions and departments may have a completely mismatching and conflicting view on a barrier). Clarity and context: To make sure there are no misunderstandings clear definitions or examples for each maturity rating and brief explanations of why each capability matters would be useful for teams – so orgs would get consistent scoring. It would also help teams work on improvements faster, as they would immediately see what the impact is if there are low scores. Segment and visualize: Present the results visually (e.g., color-coding or a radar chart) and allow segmentation by department/region or business line to highlight differences instead of averaging them out.
"Scan-cards" improvement guides	Cross-team benefits: In each one-page guide, spell out *what's in it for* each key function (marketing, IT, sales, etc.) to encourage collaboration, and highlight the top 1–2 high-impact actions so teams know where to focus first. Effort and sequencing: Since one of the risks is to create impossible or rushed timelines, some suggested potential time and resource estimates could be recommended – preferably based on organization size, industry and complexity – as this then helps teams coordinate actions without losing momentum and can help build a business case with the leadership team. Quick-win clarity: Since MVP's and "quick wins" are risky, as they might mean different things to different team members, defining clearly what is a true quick-win would help prioritize those (e.g., low complexity, <3 months) and stress that these are stepping stones toward larger goals (that the foundational changes still have to be done even when quick wins are realized).
Roadmap template	Tailor to maturity: Since each organization will be in a slightly different phase – some organizations will have already started, while others have not – the possibility to see in the roadmap whether potentially a fast-track option exists for more mature organizations, versus a longer timeline for those starting from scratch. Phased sequencing: It is incredibly critical to make sure everyone involved understands that Phase 1 has to focus on strategic alignment and a only a few well-defined quick wins (not to have too many quick wins planned, that then take the resources from more strategic actions), followed by foundational enablers in Phase 2. This also means that there should be some guidance on what potential dependencies between the different tasks across the phases – to make sure there are no bottlenecks. Realistic timelines: Use the scan-cards' effort estimates to set achievable timeframes and assign accountable owners for each action. Communicate that major ROI gains will arrive in later phases (Phase 3–4) to manage leadership expectations and sustain long-term commitment.

Improvement guidance (scan-cards and roadmap). After identifying priority gaps via the survey, the framework provides two tools – scan-cards (one-page guides for each matrix cell, summarizing how to improve it) and a roadmap template (to plan and sequence initiatives). The panel's feedback on these tools centered on making them as practical and customizable as possible. All experts appreciated the concept of providing structured guidance (*"like a cheat sheet,"* said Expert E) rather than leaving teams with just a diagnosis. *"This keeps it structured… Most organizations suffer from 'okay, idea is great, but how do we move on?'"* noted Expert B, praising the inclusion of concrete recommendations and even quick-win ideas.

The scan-cards elicited several suggestions to maximize their usefulness:

Clarity and focus: Expert F and A advised us to highlight the most critical actions on each card. Expert F liked that the cards are *"super specific"* but suggested maybe bolding or marking a couple of "top priority" recommendations or quick wins so that teams know where to start. Expert A similarly said, *"if we have too many options on a card, people might get analysis paralysis. I would probably zero in on the one or two things that give the biggest bang for buck."* We intend to address this by visually emphasizing a flagship recommendation (or by sorting the actions by impact).

Quick wins vs. strategic actions: A recurring topic was the role of quick wins. All experts believe quick wins are valuable – to build momentum, demonstrate early value, and learn iteratively. *"You probably have to do some quick wins to be able to do the full project,"* said Expert C. However, they warned against misusing quick wins. *"They can of course build momentum and trust. However, they are a little dangerous because they can mask issues,"* Expert C explained in reference to her experience. To mitigate this, Expert B urged us to clearly define what constitutes a quick win and ensure each is aligned to long-term goals. In practice, this means the scan-cards should frame quick wins as step 1 of a journey, not standalone fixes. The roadmap template also plays a role here by positioning quick wins in Phase 1 while subsequent phases tackle deeper changes. Expert G summed it up: *"Quick wins can build momentum… but it is important to find the right ones that drive you in the right direction"*. Our revision will include a brief guideline on each scan-card about selecting and interpreting quick wins (e.g., "Choose one that addresses a root cause, not just a cosmetic fix").

"Find a quick win that does not negatively impact any other initiatives later on – something that cleans up things for the future and achieves results now." – Expert B

Dependencies and context: Experts B and C, in particular, wanted the scan-cards to acknowledge interdependencies between areas. *"There might be dependencies between different scan-cards… like implementing a new tool will influence ethics and privacy,"* noted Expert B. They suggested the cards or accompanying guidance indicate if a given improvement requires parallel moves elsewhere. While our cards list "Resources/Stakeholders" (which partly covers this), we agree a short note on key dependencies (e.g., "requires IT security review" or "prerequisite: data governance policy in place") would be helpful. Expert C also pointed out external dependencies like other ongoing projects – though that is harder for a generic card to capture, the facilitator or team using the framework should consider it. In essence, the experts want to ensure teams do not pick an action in isolation that later hits a wall due to unaddressed dependencies. We will incorporate major common dependencies in the card content where possible, and emphasize in user training to consider sequencing (which leads into the roadmap tool).

Customizing for different domains: Expert F wondered if all scan-cards follow the same format or if they would be tailored per domain (they gave an example: marketing-oriented areas might need a different flavor of guidance than data-oriented ones). We explained that each card's content is already customized to its topic (e.g., the Data card contains data-related actions, the "Culture/Organization" card contains change management actions). This satisfied her; they actually said *"I really like that there are very specific, easy-to-understand [items]… add a customer insight QA to a strategy meeting – I think people will [get that]"*. So while no one requested new categories of info on the cards, they want to ensure relevance. The current design seems to meet this, as experts often commented positively on certain content examples that were domain-specific.

Next, regarding the roadmap, the experts uniformly supported the idea of a phased roadmap based on Kotter's change model. *"The structure is very nice and very understandable,"* said Expert A upon reviewing the sample. Several experts independently remarked that they have seen organizations try to do everything at once and fail; the phased approach (strategic alignment – infrastructure – scaling – optimization) resonated as a realistic pathway. *"All looks great – just I'm surprised that it is so long,"* Expert A admitted, referring to the multi-quarter timeline, *"but if it is a new tool or something, it could be like this"*. His initial surprise (echoed by Expert E in her interview) actually underscores why the roadmap is needed – to set realistic expectations that this is a 1–2 year journey, not a 3-month project. Expert E even said explicitly: *"there is such a high failure rate [with personalization] … one reason is unrealistic expectations – e.g., expecting ROI in six months when it might take two years"*. The roadmap's phasing, which delays ROI measurement to Phase 3 or 4, directly addresses this by design. The experts strongly agreed with that positioning. *"Only then [Phase 3] we start to look at ROI, because before that it will lead to disappointment,"* noted Expert E, approving of the framework's stance.

A point of mild debate was how to handle organizations that already have some capabilities. Expert A and D discussed the idea of a "fast-track" or differentiating paths depending on maturity. For example, a company that already has a robust data platform might merge Phase 1 and 2 tasks or accelerate Phase 2. The roadmap template is actually flexible enough to allow this (it is essentially a checklist of initiatives to schedule). However, we will add guidance that the phases can overlap or compress if certain foundations exist. The key is not to skip any critical category entirely. As Expert D said, *"strategic alignment is the first one, but I agree that should be outlined earlier during the self-assessment to make it easier to go through the next stages"*. In other words, some companies might effectively start on Phase 0 (aligning on vision) even before the formal roadmap – which is fine. We interpret this feedback as: ensure the roadmap usage guidelines encourage firms to adapt the plan to their context, while maintaining the logical order of work streams.

Phase 1 (Strategic alignment and quick wins): The question that was asked, "*If multiple cells are red, how would you sequence*?" serves as the first important aspect that needs to be addressed in more details to set the basics right. Expert B mentioned that it would be important to start with the strategic alignment and governance considerations, which then should lead to assembling a capable team and a clear vision, while concurrently showcasing value through the implementation of a pilot project. They further elaborated, "*Would you prioritize foundational elements first or focus on achieving quick wins? … It seems that you require a combination of both*," arriving at the conclusion that it is vital to set the strategic direction while simultaneously securing some early achievements to demonstrate progress. This perspective aligns precisely with Phase 1 of the roadmap, a phase that they, along with her colleagues, endorsed wholeheartedly. Additionally, Expert C concurred with this viewpoint, stating, "*It is likely that executing some quick wins is essential in order to garner the necessary buy-in for the comprehensive project*." The collective agreement among the experts underscored that Phase 1 should intentionally incorporate one or two significant quick wins in conjunction with the strategic development efforts. Consequently, we have taken the initiative to ensure that the roadmap template's initial phase includes the identification of a pilot project that will serve this purpose.

Phase 2 (Infrastructure and data foundations): Experts A, D and F, all with solid technological backgrounds, noted the significance of the underlying plumbing in the framework,

encompassing data and IT architecture. Expert F: “To move forward effectively, it is imperative to pinpoint the deficiencies in data and infrastructure… if it is unfeasible to execute a small pilot project, there exists no opportunity for scaling up”, there is no chance of scaling up. They advocated that the name of the roadmap, Phase 2, be the phase of constructing and developing the required infrastructure. Expert D pointed out that most organizations are likely to dive into pilot projects without first attending to the underlying data pipelines, a vice that normally leads to failure. The experts concurred that it is important to set up a solid Phase 2 to avoid complications and difficulties in Phase 3. It is interesting to note that there was no objection to the order of these stages. Lesson: Phase 2 was always endorsed by the participants as the key to successful implementation and scaling.

Phase 3 (Scaling and continuous improvement): This phase was perceived by the experts as a logical extension of the previous phase, highlighting the need to use pilot projects to draw valuable lessons, which can be scaled up to increase what has been shown to work. Expert G, a specialist in marketing, expressed a different, intriguing view, indicating that the scaling process might not always be the same in all markets or segments: “This may fluctuate from one market to another”. Practically, while one geographical area may implement a pilot project successfully, another area may remain stuck in the foundational development. The roadmap template is designed to support the possibility of parallel tracks, but this subtlety will be presented in our discussions. Expert G’s insights also related to the vital element of measuring success, implying that every stage must have the mechanisms for a feedback loop to enable continuous evaluation. Another participant further approved the Continuous Improvement; Expert B, who highly regards iterative learning processes, was pleased to see the inclusion of success metrics in scan-cards and the roadmap, which serve as a guide for the required adjustments. Takeaway: The participants concurred that scaling needs to be evidence-based, constantly reviewed, and adaptable to various market environments.

Phase 4 (Innovate and lead): By the time we engaged in discussions regarding Phase 4 during our interviews, the majority of experts refrained from offering additional commentary, potentially due to the aspirational nature of this phase and its relatively distant timeline. Expert A: “makes logical sense – once the foundational elements are firmly established, one can then venture into pioneering new techniques”. Takeaway: The participants considered Phase 4 a proper long-term objective that would be achieved after the successful accomplishment of the previous phases.

Finally, on using the roadmap tool, experts stressed maintaining momentum and broad engagement. Expert A recounted how projects can lose momentum if not properly estimated and staffed: *“if you do not know how much time it will take… other urgencies come in and you lose momentum”*. They appreciated that the roadmap template includes fields for timeline and responsible owners, which force teams to concretely plan each initiative. Expert C and G also noted the importance of showing benefits to all departments (tying back to Expert A’s point about scan-cards): the roadmap, being a collaborative plan, should articulate how each department contributes and benefits at each phase. We will encourage users to socialize the roadmap across functions – essentially using it as a communication tool as much as a planning tool. Expert A gave an example how the cooperation with another team’s members (especially getting their resources allocated to joint projects) was quite difficult and required a lot of escalations to the management team, they changed the communication to show *“what would [they] get out of this project if [they] help”*. A transparent roadmap can help answer that by

showing interdependencies and shared wins – first finding pain-points for the team, that causes repeat tasks, incidents that could be avoided if they worked together on a long-term solution.

In conclusion, the panel strongly supported the scan-cards and roadmap approach to move from assessment to action. They provided valuable inputs and feedback on how to refine these tools: emphasizing cross-team benefits, clearly distinguishing quick wins, indicating dependencies, and keeping the roadmap flexible but phased. They emphasizes how the developed framework's tools should not be used as a strict and definitive tool with very direct and clear actions and steps (as the complexities of different industries, company sizes and legacy policies and platforms would either make the tool not precise enough, or overly complicated and heavy), but rather as a starting point that provides insights and directions – but should be really discussed in a team, to identify what is applicable to the organization – and what could be postponed. As Expert F mentioned during the interview *"do not treat it as one-and-done – it is something to remember constantly and evaluate… as efforts progress"*. All experts agreed the framework encourages this continuous, structured approach, which they believe is essential for firms to finally realize the promise of personalized customer experience at scale. The next chapter will incorporate these insights and demonstrate how the refined framework addresses the identified challenges and recommendations.

This chapter presented a comprehensive framework and toolkit for aligning customer experience management (CEM) and knowledge management (KM) to implement personalized customer experience strategies. In doing so, it addressed our research questions RQ4 ("What are the criteria and components required to align and implement a personalization strategy using CEM and KM frameworks?") and RQ5 ("How can organizations effectively evaluate their personalization capabilities and move towards implementation of personalized customer experience?"). In this final section, we synthesize how the three tools – the front-stage × back-stage matrix, the personalization readiness self-assessment tool, and the roadmap/scan-card system – interrelate to provide a complete solution. We then discuss the limitations of our approach and suggest directions for future research and refinement of the framework.

3.9. Integrating Evaluation and Implementation

The front-stage × back-stage matrix establishes the *criteria and components* necessary for personalization-aligned customer experience management. It essentially acts as a blueprint of both what the customer should experience (co-creation, trust, journey continuity, relevant offers) and what the organization must have behind the scenes (strategy, ethics, analytics, technology) to deliver that experience. By articulating 16 specific intersections, it ensures that no critical element is overlooked – it bridges the gap between high-level concepts (like "we need to personalize") and operational specifics (like "do we have a feedback loop for improvements in our recommendation system?"). This matrix draws from both CEM and KM literature: CEM provides the front-stage perspective of designing for the customer's perceptions and interactions (Bitner et al., 2008; Lemon & Verhoef, 2016), while KM ensures the knowledge flow, learning, and internal processes (e.g., knowledge from customers in co-creation, knowledge about customers through data analytics) support those experiences (Gibbert et al., 2002). The matrix is a conceptual alignment of CEM and KM elements required for personalized customer experience.

The self-assessment tool and the roadmap with scan-cards operationalize the evaluation and implementation respectively. The self-assessment allows an organization to evaluate its current state against the matrix criteria. It serves as a mirror – revealing strengths to build on and weaknesses to fix and improve. Importantly, because it is structured by the same matrix, the evaluation is comprehensive and systematic. Traditional assessments or maturity models might give an overall score, but here we give a diagnostic across 16 specific areas. This granularity is powerful: an organization might find, for example, that they excel in technology (great systems in place) but maybe lack ethical governance – a nuance that a single maturity number could mask. By integrating knowledge from KM (e.g., capturing how well knowledge is shared or learned) and from customer experience (e.g., measuring quality of journey personalization), the tool ensures the evaluation covers both sides of the alignment equation.

The roadmap and its complementary implementation guide, operationalized through scan-cards, can then be used by practitioners once they have reviewed their results, as these tools provide a structured pathway forward. This answers the "how to implement" part of RQ5 in this Thesis. It is not enough to know the current state of an organization's personalization strategy – organizations also need to know what the next steps should be. The framework developed in this Thesis is unique in that the roadmap for implementing personalized customer experience – with its main implementation phases applicable across organizations – is complemented by specific recommendations linked to specific gaps, grounded in both research and practice. For example, if the assessment reveals a gap in personalization strategy, the results of the personalization readiness self-assessment tool will point to the relevant scan-cards within the implementation guide, which describe concrete actions for developing that strategy (for example, showing how knowledge management practices such as lessons learned can provide input into strategy development, thereby linking customer knowledge management with the strategy creation process). If the gap lies in data analytics, the scan-cards may recommend establishing a knowledge repository to consolidate customer insights or improving analytics tools – representing a direct integration of CKM into CEM implementation. Each scan-card either explicitly or implicitly connects back to CEM theory (for example, "improving customer journey mapping," derived from customer experience design literature) or CKM theory (for example, "establishing knowledge-sharing workshops between marketing and IT units" to reduce siloed thinking, based on CKM principles).

When applied together, the matrix, self-assessment tool, and roadmap form a joint system of improvement: Framework → Self-assessment → Action Plan. The matrix helps to provide the overall structure to develop a personalization vision and elements that need to be considered, the self-assessment measures reality against that vision, and the action plan provides steps to close the gap between reality and vision. This aligns with the idea of double-loop learning in organizations (Argyris, 1977) – not only are they making incremental improvements (single-loop), but reflecting on whether their current paradigms (e.g., approach to personalization) is aligned with desired outcomes and adjusting accordingly (the matrix that was developed as part of the Thesis, showing the front and back-stage elements provides a model to aim for).

It is also worth noting that these tools facilitate cross-functional dialogue. One big challenge in personalization efforts is that if this is to be done right, to break down silo's – it is important to involve different teams working with various stages and aspects (both primary and support processes) – so it would require involving marketing, IT, sales, customer service, compliance and legal, etc. The matrix and self-assessment give all these stakeholders a common language

and shared understanding of what's important. The scan-cards and roadmap builder then give them the possibility to already set up concrete projects to collaborate on. The toolset can act as a mediator and common ground: the IT team might not have realized the marketing team felt transparency was a major concern, or vice versa, until they sat together reviewing self-assessment results. As a result – this framework not only provides insights into how to solve the technical issues that organizations are facing, but also improves knowledge sharing across departments (a key KM outcome) to improve CEM.

In summary, RQ4 (criteria/components for alignment) is answered by the 4×4 matrix itself – it is our proposed set of criteria, derived from theory and practice, that an organization should meet to align customer experience and KM for personalization. RQ5 (evaluation and implementation approach) is answered by the combination of the self-assessment (evaluation mechanism) and the roadmap/scan-cards (implementation mechanism). The research contributes a method for an organization to go from *analysis* to *action* in a structured way. This goes beyond existing literature, which might offer high-level guidance or isolated best practices, by providing an integrated, stepwise framework.

In conclusion, the novelty of this part of the Thesis lies not only in the development of individual tools, but the set of tools developed create an integrated assessment and implementation methodology for enabling personalized customer experiences in organizations. The proposed approach combines the 4×4 front-stage / back-stage matrix, the personalization readiness self-assessment tool, the roadmap, and its complementary implementation guide into a unified system that allows an organization to move in a structured way from diagnosing its current state to sequenced and practically actionable implementation. Thus, the Thesis offers a methodology that not only defines which elements must be aligned to enable personalization, but also demonstrates how this alignment can be assessed and how it can be implemented progressively in organizational practice.

3.10. Limitations and Future Research

While the developed framework and tools are robust and grounded in research, there are limitations to acknowledge:

- Generality vs. specificity: We aimed to make the matrix broadly applicable across industries (finance, retail, telecom, etc.), which means some cell descriptions or scan-cards are somewhat generic. Individual companies might find that certain aspects do not exactly fit their context (for example, a B2B company might interpret "Personalized offers" differently, focusing on account-specific solutions rather than mass recommendations). Future research could tailor sub-frameworks for specific sectors, or develop add-on modules to address unique industry factors (like regulatory intensity in healthcare).
- Quantitative validation: The personalization readiness self-assessment tool is based on expert design and literature, but it requires rigorous validation. The current maturity model and scoring thresholds are based on our best judgement and limited pilot data. As more organizations use it, we need to conduct factor analysis and check reliability (Cronbach's alpha, etc.) to ensure the survey truly measures distinct constructs (front-stage and back-stage factors) and that it is predictive of success. There's also a potential bias with self-assessment – respondents might overestimate their capabilities due to optimism or lack of knowledge. One way to mitigate that in future research is to complement self-assessment

with external audits or customer feedback (e.g., compare an organization's self-rated "Transparency and trust" score with what customers say in surveys about trust towards that company).

- Dynamic environment: The field of personalized customer experience is evolving rapidly with technology (AI, real-time personalization, cookie-less tracking, etc.) and changing consumer expectations. Our framework captures the state-of-the-art as of now, but future developments might introduce new front-stage elements or back-stage dimensions. For example, *AI Ethics* could become its own major dimension if algorithmic decision-making becomes even more central and scrutinized. Or *personalization in ecosystems* (across partner organizations) might become a front-stage element in the future. Therefore, ongoing research should monitor trends and update the framework. The scan-card library especially needs continuous refresh – new case studies and tactics emerge (for instance, if "personalization via chatbots in the metaverse" became a thing, a new scan-card might be needed down the line).
- Implementation challenges: Providing a roadmap does not guarantee successful implementation as organizations face real-world constraints like budget cuts, change resistance, and competing initiatives, as well as a changing market and competitors interfering with the initiatives. Our roadmap sequencing assumes a rational execution, but in practice, it may be delayed between phases, or certain steps might be skipped to the previously mentioned constraints. Future work could develop a change management guide specifically for personalization initiatives, especially looking into how it could fit within an organization that adapts to agile methodology and toolsets (e.g., working in sprints, having more flexible and moving deliveries across a product's lifecycle).
- Integrated knowledge systems: Since this Thesis lies at the intersection of CEM and KM, one limitation is how deeply we leveraged KM theory. We have addressed knowledge sharing (between customers and company, and internally between silos), and the knowledge captured in tools (like scan-cards capturing best practices). However, we could further integrate with knowledge management systems – for instance, encouraging companies to use wikis or knowledge bases to document personalization learnings, which can be accessed company-wide (a meta-recommendation not explicitly covered). Future research could explore building a "personalization knowledge portal" concept that organizations can use to continuously collect and disseminate insights, essentially a living extension of our framework.
- Customer perspective: Our framework predominantly takes the organizational perspective (what the company should do front and back stage). An implicit assumption is that doing these things will result in better customer outcomes (more satisfaction, loyalty, etc., as personalization is improved). We have cited customer-centric literature to support that assumption. Still, a limitation is we did not directly incorporate customer input into the framework design, except via the literature. Future research could validate "Does improving these assessed areas actually correlate with customers feeling the experience is more personalized and valuable?" For example, measure customers' perception of personalization and see if it correlates with the organization's self-assessment scores. If discrepancies are found (say, a company thinks it is transparent, but customers disagree), that yields insight for refining either the tool or how companies use it.

  In terms of future research directions:

- We intend to expand the sample size of companies using the tool, allowing benchmarking across industries and possibly developing industry-specific maturity norms.
- A potential avenue is to incorporate this framework into an *information system* (e.g., a software platform that companies can subscribe to for ongoing assessment and recommendations), and study its adoption and impact – essentially bridging academic research and practical consultancy tool.
- Another research question is how aligning CEM and KM for personalization affects organizational performance metrics in the long run (ROI, innovation rate, customer equity, etc.). This would require longitudinal study of organizations before and after implementing our recommendations.
- Lastly, given rising importance of ethics (as noted in our framework), one specific future study could focus deeply on the "Ethics and privacy" dimension: developing a more detailed maturity model just for that (since it intersects heavily with legal studies, sociology, etc.), which could then plug back into our holistic model.

In conclusion, this chapter has laid out both the conceptual and practical apparatus for organizations to self-diagnose and improve their personalized customer experience efforts in alignment with knowledge management practices. Through the matrix we identified what needs to be aligned (front-stage experience elements with back-stage capabilities), through the survey we provided a way to measure current alignment, and through the roadmap and scan-cards we offered a tailored pathway to better alignment. This contributes not only a theoretical integration of CEM and KM (showing they are two sides of the same coin in personalization strategy) but also actionable tools that embody this integration. Despite remaining areas for refinement, this work takes a significant step toward a systematic approach for delivering truly personalized and meaningful customer experiences. It provides organizations with a pathway to ensure each customer interaction is supported by robust internal knowledge, agility, and ethical practices.

CONCLUSIONS AND RECOMMENDATIONS

The following conclusions have been drawn based on the Thesis's comprehensive literature review, the developed CEM–CKM integration framework, and pilot insights. These conclusions address the research questions stated in the introduction and demonstrate that integrating customer experience management (CEM) with customer knowledge management (CKM) is a prerequisite for the development and implementation of effective personalized customer-experience strategies.

1. An in-depth analysis of contemporary literature demonstrated that CEM and CKM concepts can be systematically integrated. The developed two-dimensional integration framework shows that successful personalization depends on the joint management of customer experience management stages and customer knowledge management types. The CEM dimension consists of four main customer experience management stages – strategy and segmentation, experience design, experience delivery and personalization, as well as monitoring and continuous improvement. In turn, the CKM dimension consists of three types of customer knowledge – knowledge *about* customers, knowledge *from* customers, and knowledge *for* customers. This conclusion is grounded in the literature review and confirms that personalization is based on linking customer experience processes with knowledge management practices.
2. As a result of the literature analysis and expert interviews, those CEM and CKM elements that overlap and are necessary for implementing personalized customer experience in organizations were identified and structured. This overlap is reflected in the developed 4×4 matrix of interactions between the front-stage elements of personalized customer experience (visible to the customer) and back-stage elements (invisible to the customer). Four key customer-visible organizational elements – co-creation and customization opportunities, transparency and trust-building measures, personalized customer journey, and tailored offers or recommendations – are linked to four customer-invisible organizational elements – personalization strategy governance, ethics and privacy, data analytics and continuous improvement processes, as well as technological infrastructure. The matrix, developed on the basis of literature analysis and expert input, demonstrates how specific knowledge management and organizational capabilities enable each personalized customer experience implementation and improvement initiative. Therefore, it can be concluded that the implementation of personalized customer experience requires the systematic alignment of customer-visible and customer-invisible CEM and CKM elements, and that the developed matrix provides a concrete tool for visualizing these points of overlap or synergy.
3. Using literature analysis, a Delphi expert panel, expert interviews, and case analysis, the main enablers and barriers influencing the successful implementation of personalized customer experience in organizations were identified. It was found that an organization's ability to successfully implement personalized customer experience is determined by a comprehensive set of interrelated factors, from which nine critically important enablers and nine main barriers were identified. These results, grounded in both the literature and expert validation, demonstrate the multidimensional nature of aligning CEM and CKM and highlight the areas that organizational practitioners need to strengthen or mitigate during the implementation of personalization.

4. Based on the identified enablers and barriers, a practical self-assessment tool in the form of a simple questionnaire was developed to measure an organization's readiness to implement personalized customer experience. The tool covers various elements that overlap between front-stage and back-stage dimensions and that the organization needs to manage in order to overcome the identified barriers. It consists of a structured Likert scale grouped according to the elements defined during the development of the 4×4 matrix, and it was initially piloted and refined based on feedback. This tool diagnostically measures how well the organization's current capabilities correspond to the CEM–CKM integration matrix. By linking the self-assessment survey results to the matrix of front-stage and back-stage element interactions, the organization can obtain a clear diagnosis of gaps in readiness for personalization implementation. This diagnosis can be easily understood and shared with colleagues, thereby helping to reduce silos, which represent a significant barrier. Thus, it was confirmed that organizations can reliably use this tool to identify the strengths and weaknesses of their personalization capabilities.
5. Based on the interpretation of the self-assessment results and expert validation, a step-by-step personalization implementation methodology was developed, showing which steps and elements are necessary for an organization to design and implement personalized customer experience using CEM and CKM frameworks, tools, and methods. The developed methodology includes an assessment of organizational readiness, prioritization of identified gaps, a roadmap, and an implementation guide complementing the roadmap through a library of recommended actions consisting of information cards that serve as a practical reference for specific personalization improvement activities. The phased implementation approach provides a clear progression from initial diagnosis to the design, implementation, and iterative optimization of personalization. The proposed implementation solution was co-created with practitioners and demonstrates how personalization initiatives can best be planned and sequenced, for example by addressing quick wins first and then planning broader infrastructure improvements, while already defining a clear strategy at an early stage so that the initial phases do not constrain future personalization scaling. Based on the feedback gathered in expert interviews and the initial validation, it can be concluded that the developed implementation solution is both practical and sufficiently adaptable for different organizations. As a result, it was demonstrated that the theoretical model of the Thesis has been transformed into a practically usable and action-oriented model by translating theory into concrete steps.
6. Pilot application during expert evaluation sessions showed that the proposed CEM and CKM integration framework is practically viable. Experts confirmed that the framework's components are clear, logically interconnected, and relevant to real organizational needs in the context of personalization implementation. Therefore, it can be concluded that the developed approach is not merely a theoretical construct, but a practically applicable solution that helps organizations structure the implementation of personalized customer experience. This strengthens the confirmation of the hypothesis by demonstrating that the alignment of CEM and CKM is not only theoretically justified, but also feasible in practice. At the same time, it should be noted that a full evaluation of impact would require continuous long-term observation.

7. The research conducted in this Thesis confirms that effective, scalable, ethical, and legally compliant personalization within an organization requires the alignment of customer experience initiatives with knowledge management capabilities and processes. Organizations that synchronize CEM and CKM efforts – for example, by ensuring that every personalized offer or interaction is based on up-to-date customer knowledge and supported by internal processes – are able to provide more meaningful, consistent, and customer-expectation-aligned experiences, particularly at scale. It can therefore be concluded that the Thesis hypothesis is confirmed: the effective implementation of personalized customer experience depends on the mutual alignment of CEM and CKM dimensions and elements within a structured framework. The study also shows that neither advanced technologies nor isolated customer-oriented innovations alone are sufficient to guarantee successful implementation of a personalization strategy if the alignment of strategy, people, processes, and knowledge systems is not ensured.

The developed CEM and CKM integration framework and its complementary tools, including the self-assessment survey, the guide development tool, and diagnostic cards, demonstrate a high degree of flexibility and adaptability. Expert interviews covering different industries and organizational sizes showed that the main aspects and challenges of personalization implementation remain similar across contexts, even though their specific manifestations may differ. Therefore, it can be concluded that the developed approach is not limited to a single type of organization, but can be applied across different industries and organizational contexts by adapting it to specific strategic goals, customer segments, and technological environments. This further supports the confirmation of the hypothesis by showing that structured CEM and CKM alignment is practically relevant not only in one specific case but in a broader and more generalizable way.

Considering the above conclusions, targeted recommendations are proposed for three key audiences – organizations' practitioners, customer experience leaders and/or change agents.

For practitioners (customer experience management teams, service designers or customer service managers, knowledge and training managers, marketing managers, IT CRM/customer data platform product owners, revenue operations managers and specialists).

1. Embed knowledge in experience design. Incorporate customer knowledge management practices into everyday customer experience design and delivery. For every customer journey mapping or service design activity, ensure that customer knowledge (knowledge *for, from* and *about* customers) is systematically captured and fed back into improving the experience. Front-line practitioners should treat each customer interaction as an opportunity to generate useful knowledge (e.g., via feedback forms, CRM notes, social listening) and use that knowledge to tailor and refine subsequent experiences later on. While this practice helps close the loop between customer interactions and organizational learning, directly supporting personalization efforts with up-to-date insights – this is not an easy task as it requires also technological infrastructure support to capture and be able to reuse this gathered knowledge to improve the personalization efforts, as well as the strategy to help facilitate this process daily.
2. Use the front-stage and back-stage organizational element 4×4 matrix as a practical checklist when planning personalization initiatives. Before launching a new personalized service or campaign, customer experience practitioners should review the

matrix to ensure all enabling elements are in place. For example, if a team plans to roll out a real-time personalized recommendation feature (a front-stage element), the matrix reminds them to confirm that the corresponding back-stage capabilities (such as a robust analytics system and updated knowledge base content, and most importantly – all the legal and ethical aspects) are prepared. By using the matrix in project planning and retrospectives, practitioners can more systematically align their customer-facing innovations with the necessary internal knowledge support, reducing the risk of inconsistent execution or siloed efforts.

3. Foster cross-functional knowledge sharing. Proactively collaborate across departments to break down the existing information silos that many organizations have developed over the years. Practitioners on customer experience and KM teams should regularly exchange customer insights, data, and best practices with one another (and with IT, marketing, customer service, legal and compliance, IT CRM/Marketing automation teams, etc.). For instance, a service designer might coordinate with a knowledge manager to integrate customer support FAQs into a digital experience, or a marketing specialist might share analytics trends with the product team to drive co-creation of personalized features. Such bottom-up knowledge sharing complements any top-down organizational initiatives and helps cultivate a culture where customer knowledge flows freely to wherever it can enhance the experience. This recommendation is driven by the finding that siloed knowledge is a key barrier – practitioners can begin to chip away at that barrier by actively reaching out and forming informal networks for customer knowledge exchange in their day-to-day projects.

For customer experience leaders and change agents (digital transformation project managers and leads in organizations, or as outsourced functions, customer experience director or other higher-level management representatives focusing on customer experience).

1. Institutionalize personalization readiness audits. Implement the self-assessment tool as a periodic organizational audit. Customer experience leaders should mandate a regular (e.g., annual or bi-annual) use of the personalization readiness self-assessment across relevant teams. As a result of implementing this on a regular basis, leaders can obtain a clear, evidence-based view of the company's strengths and weaknesses in personalization strategy implementation. Reviewing and analyzing the results from the self-assessment tool can help with strategic planning – for example, if the assessment reveals low maturity in data analytics capabilities or knowledge sharing culture, leaders can prioritize investments or training in those areas for the coming period. Regular assessments additionally can help to foster a culture of accountability in the organization and help track progress over time as new initiatives are rolled out during the roadmap of a personalized customer experience strategy implementation, ensuring the organization stays on course toward higher personalization maturity and can make sure that leadership is notified in advance if certain capabilities start to lag behind (especially foundational ones).
2. Utilize the roadmap for phased implementation. Leverage the Thesis's roadmap to plan and execute personalization initiatives in phases. Customer experience change agents should break down the transformation into manageable stages, as outlined by the roadmap. Begin with "quick wins" – high-impact personalization improvements that are feasible with existing resources – to build momentum and demonstrate value (for

example, launching a transparent customer preference center or improving an existing recommendation algorithm using already collected data). In parallel, schedule more complex, resource-intensive projects (such as deploying a unified customer data platform or overhauling knowledge management systems) in later phases of the roadmap when sufficient budget and executive buy-in have been secured. By using this phased approach, leaders can balance short-term results with long-term capability building, avoid change fatigue, and maintain stakeholder support throughout the transformation. The roadmap's structured planning also helps change agents coordinate across departments, as each phase's goals and required contributions are clearly defined.

3. Based on the findings in the Thesis, it is proposed to establish some formal governance mechanisms to strengthen governance around data and ethical data management. Since the developed framework also covers the elements of transparency and trust, leaders should help form and establish bodies or processes (e.g., a data ethics board or cross-department privacy committee) that review and guide personalization initiatives. For example, an internal "personalization ethics council" can evaluate proposed uses of customer data or AI algorithms for fairness, compliance, and alignment with customer expectations. The purpose of this would not be only to help the organization mitigate legal and compliance related risks but, more importantly, also build customer trust – turning privacy and ethical concerns into a competitive advantage rather than a liability.
4. Cultivate a knowledge-sharing culture and structure. Leaders and transformation agents should formalize the collaboration that practitioners need by setting up interdisciplinary "personalization teams" or working groups. These teams might include members from marketing, customer service, analytics, tech/engineering/IT, and knowledge management (and other relevant functions like compliance functions) all working together on personalization initiatives – or helping decide on personalization-related issues and decisions once implemented. By organizing teams around customer-centric goals rather than by the function or department itself, leaders ensure that knowledge flows freely and each project benefits from expertise, which has historically been siloed in different teams and areas. Additionally, leadership can encourage a culture of continuous learning from customer feedback – for instance, by scheduling and running regular debrief sessions after major campaigns to discuss what was learned about customer preferences and expectations and how that knowledge can be applied to improve the process and algorithms. It is important to point out the need to also introduce recognition and incentives (such as KPI adjustments to reward knowledge sharing and customer-centric innovation) in order to sustain these types of cross-functional activities in the long run.

Suggestions for researchers.

1. Cross-industry and cross-cultural validation. Future research should further test and refine the proposed customer experience and customer knowledge management integration framework and defined tools (self-assessment survey and roadmap builder tool) in various contexts – a larger set of different organizations across different industries, sectors, and perhaps even cultural environments. By collecting data on how the framework performs in, say, purely B2B or purely B2C companies, or in different cultures that come from different historical backgrounds, it can be evaluated how generalizable the model is. By doing this, it would not only validate the framework's

applicability more broadly but could also help highlight any context-specific modifications that could be added to the model to strengthen the theoretical aspects and practical precision of the developed framework and tools.

2. Investigate the long-term effects of aligning customer experience and customer knowledge management on organizational performance and customer experience quality. While this Thesis provided initial evidence of improved coherence and effectiveness, future research should employ more long-term study designs to measure causal links between high CEM–CKM alignment and sustained business benefits in the long term. For example, studies could be designed and run to track organizations that adopt the proposed approach and then measure changes in customer lifetime value, retention rates, or revenue growth from personalized offerings over several years. By analyzing whether organizations with higher personalization readiness (as measured by the tools proposed in this research) continue to achieve superior customer equity and competitive advantage, researchers will be able to justify the business case for integration in quantifiable terms. This line of inquiry would elevate the discussion from framework validation to demonstrating strategic ROI, which is important for both academic understanding and executive adoption.
3. Researchers may explore how emerging technologies that are maturing in the near future (such as general AI and more advanced and AI-driven analytics) can enhance customer experience and customer knowledge management integration further. Since personalization at scale often involves big data and real-time decision-making, future studies could focus on AI-driven knowledge management systems that automatically capture, analyze, and distribute customer insights within an organization. The research conducted in this Thesis can also be expanded further by examining the role of new technologies (machine learning, natural language processing). This would also keep the framework up to date with technological progress, especially with the impressive progress that is currently being made in the field of AI, and suggest how automation and intelligence might further support the integration of customer experience and customer knowledge management for even more responsive and personalized experiences.
4. Study consumer perceptions of personalization (that is knowledge-management-based), especially around ethical perceptions and trust. While the present research emphasizes internal alignment for personalization, future research should also look outward to customers' comfort and trust in these practices. Researchers can conduct experiments or surveys on how different approaches to personalization (especially those leveraging extensive customer knowledge) influence customer attitudes, privacy concerns, and acceptance. Testing different variations of transparency levels and how they are experienced by the customers could be tested, as well as consent mechanisms (both UX and customer experience aspects) could be beneficial to better understand how to improve customer trust in the long term. That way it would be possible to refine guidelines on what constitutes ethically acceptable personalization from the customer's point of view – ideally compared across different cultures and industries, as that may differ heavily. Those findings could then be used to improve the organizational element dimension in the "Ethics and Privacy" section of the framework proposed in the Thesis.

To summarize, the practical validation results that were performed as part of this Thesis development of the proposed integration framework indicate that the approach is both feasible

and valuable as a practical model for bridging customer experience and knowledge management. The framework and its tools provide a structured yet flexible guide, adaptable to different organizational contexts and evolving technological environments. Summarizing the results of this doctoral research, it can be concluded that the research aim was fully achieved and all the Thesis objectives were successfully fulfilled. The Thesis aim – to develop a holistic approach to implementing personalized customer experience strategies by aligning CEM with CKM – has been realized. The framework that has been created to create the integration between CEM and CKM, plus the developed toolkit, ensures a novel contribution to the academic and professional field related to personalization strategy implementation projects. This Thesis addresses the gap within the academic literature by uniting two previously disparate domains, extending theory with a comprehensive model of personalization that links experiential and knowledge dimensions. The Thesis also offers organizations actionable self-assessment tools and roadmap-building templates to systematically deliver more personal, meaningful customer experiences supported by robust knowledge management. Together, these contributions underscore the significance of CEM–CKM integration and provide a foundation for both immediate application and future scholarly advancement in the quest to personalize customer experiences at scale.

LIST OF REFERENCES

1. Abdollahpouri, H., Adomavicius, G., Burke, R., Guy, I., Jannach, D., Kamishima, T., Krasnodebski, J., & Pizzato, L. (2020). Multistakeholder recommendation: Survey and research directions. *User Modeling and User-Adapted Interaction*, *30*(1), 127–158. https://doi.org/10.1007/s11257–019–09256–1
2. Abrokwah-Larbi, K., & Awuku-Larbi, Y. (2024). The Impact of Artificial Intelligence in Marketing on the Performance of Business Organizations: Evidence from SMEs in an Emerging Economy. *Journal of Entrepreneurship in Emerging Economies*, *16*(5). https://doi.org/10.1108/JEEE–07–2022–0207
3. Accenture. (2023). *Personalization Pulse Check*. Retrieved from Https://Www.Moengage.Com/Industry-Reports/Personalization-Pulse-Check/.
4. Adke, V., Bakhshi, P., & Askari, M. (2022). Impact of Disruptive Technologies on customer experience management In ASEAN: A Review. *2022 IEEE International Conference on Computing (ICOCO)*, 364–368. https://doi.org/10.1109/ICOCO56118.2022.10031882
5. Adomavicius, G., & Tuzhilin, A. (2005). Toward the next generation of recommender systems: a survey of the state-of-the-art and possible extensions. *IEEE Transactions on Knowledge and Data Engineering*, *17*(6), 734–749. https://doi.org/10.1109/TKDE.2005.99
6. Aggarwal, D., Sharma, D., & Saxena, A. B. (2024). Enhancing the Online Shopping Experience of Consumers through Artificial Intelligence. *International Journal of Information Technology and Computer Engineering*, *4*(2), 1–5. https://doi.org/10.55529/ijitc.42.1.5
7. Aguirre, E., Mahr, D., Grewal, D., de Ruyter, K., & Wetzels, M. (2015). Unraveling the Personalization Paradox: The Effect of Information Collection and Trust-Building Strategies on Online Advertisement Effectiveness. *Journal of Retailing*, *91*(1), 34–49. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jretai.2014.09.005
8. Akaka, M. A., Koskela-Huotari, K., & Vargo, S. L. (2019). *Further Advancing Service Science with Service-Dominant Logic: Service Ecosystems, Institutions, and Their Implications for Innovation* (pp. 641–659). https://doi.org/10.1007/978–3–319–98512–1_28
9. Akter, S., Dwivedi, Y. K., Sajib, S., Biswas, K., Bandara, R. J., & Michael, K. (2022). Algorithmic bias in machine learning-based marketing models. *Journal of Business Research*, *144*, 201–216. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jbusres.2022.01.083
10. Akter, S., Sultana, S., Mariani, M., Wamba, S. F., Spanaki, K., & Dwivedi, Y. K. (2023). Advancing algorithmic bias management capabilities in AI-driven marketing analytics research. *Industrial Marketing Management*, *114*, 243–261. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.indmarman.2023.08.013
11. Akyüz, A., & Mavnacıoğlu, K. (2021). Marketing and Financial Services in the Age of Artificial Intelligence. In *Contributions to Finance and Accounting: Part F209*. https://doi.org/10.1007/978–3–030–68612–3_23
12. Alamäki, A., Mäki, M., & Kauttonen, J. (2023). How students information sensitivity, privacy trade-offs, and stages of customer journey affect consent to utilize personal data. *Interdisciplinary Journal of Information, Knowledge, and Management*, *18*, 127–174. https://doi.org/10.28945/5098
13. Alcaraz-Herrera, H., Cartlidge, J., Toumpakari, Z., Western, M., & Palomares, I. (2022). EvoRecSys: Evolutionary framework for health and well-being recommender systems. *User Modeling and User-Adapted Interaction*, *32*(5), 883–921. https://doi.org/10.1007/s11257–021–09318–3
14. Al-Dwairi, R. M., & Al-Khataybeh, M. (2023). Web 2.0 Tools and Service Quality: The Key to Effective Customer Relationships in E-Commerce Environments. *2023 International Conference on Information Technology: Cybersecurity Challenges for*

Sustainable Cities, ICIT 2023 – Proceeding, 827–831. https://doi.org/10.1109/ICIT58056.2023.10226159

15. AllahRakha, N. (2024). Impacts of Cybercrimes on the Digital Economy. *Uzbek Journal of Law and Digital Policy*, *2*(3), 29–36. https://doi.org/10.59022/ujldp.207
16. AlNuaimi, B. K., Singh, S. K., Ren, S., Budhwar, P., & Vorobyev, D. (2022). Mastering Digital Transformation: The Nexus Between Leadership, Agility, and Digital Strategy. *Journal of Business Research*, *145*, 636–648. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jbusres.2022.03.038
17. Ameen, N., Hosany, S., & Paul, J. (2022). The Personalisation-Privacy Paradox: Consumer Interaction with Smart Technologies and Shopping Mall Loyalty. *Computers in Human Behavior*, *126*, 106976. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.chb.2021.106976
18. Ameen, N., Tarhini, A., Reppel, A., & Anand, A. (2021). Customer experiences in the age of artificial intelligence. *Computers in Human Behavior*, *114*. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.chb.2020.106548
19. Anshari, M., Almunawar, M. N., Lim, S. A., & Al-Mudimigh, A. (2019). Customer relationship management and big data enabled: Personalization & customization of services. In *Applied Computing and Informatics* (Vol. 15, Number 2, pp. 94–101). Elsevier B.V. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.aci.2018.05.004
20. Arachchi, C. M. W., Karunarathne, P. A. E. A., Perera, G. C., Bandara, W. A. M. N., & Ganegoda, G. U. (2020). Customer profile generation and textual behavior analysis on twitter data. *20th International Conference on Advances in ICT for Emerging Regions, ICTer 2020 – Proceedings*, 83–88. https://doi.org/10.1109/ICTer51097.2020.9325498
21. Argyris, C. (1977). Double-loop learning in organizations. *Harvard Business Review*, *55*(5), 115–125.
22. Aridor, G., Che, Y.-K., & Salz, T. (2023). The Effect of Privacy Regulation on the Data Industry: Empirical Evidence from GDPR. *The RAND Journal of Economics*, *54*(4), 698–723. https://doi.org/10.1111/1756–2171.12455
23. Arkadan, F., Macdonald, E. K., & Wilson, H. N. (2024). Customer experience orientation: Conceptual model, propositions, and research directions. *Journal of the Academy of Marketing Science*, *52*(6), 1560–1584. https://doi.org/10.1007/s11747–024–01031–y
24. Arora, N., Dreze, X., Ghose, A., Hess, J. D., Iyengar, R., Jing, B., Joshi, Y., Kumar, V., Lurie, N., Neslin, S., Sajeesh, S., Su, M., Syam, N., Thomas, J., & Zhang, Z. J. (2008). Putting one-to-one marketing to work: Personalization, customization, and choice. *Marketing Letters*, *19*(3–4), 305–321. https://doi.org/10.1007/s11002–008–9056–z
25. Awad, N. F., & Krishnan, M. S. (2006). The Personalization Privacy Paradox: An Empirical Evaluation of Information Transparency and the Willingness to Be Profiled Online for Personalization. *MIS Quarterly*, *30*(1), 13. https://doi.org/10.2307/25148715
26. Bakos, Y. (2001). The Emerging Landscape for Retail E-Commerce. *Journal of Economic Perspectives*, *15*(1), 69–80. https://doi.org/10.1257/jep.15.1.69
27. Bashar, A., Atif, M., Rabbani, M. R., Zulfikar, Z., Selim, M., & Naseem, Y. (2022). Excelling Customer Experience Through Data Driven Behavioral Intelligence: A conceptual framework. *2022 International Conference on Data Analytics for Business and Industry (ICDABI)*, 634–638. https://doi.org/10.1109/ICDABI56818.2022.10041675
28. Baumann, S. (2011). Conversing with and Commercially Controlling the Customer: The Use of Social Media Networks in Corporate Communication. In *Cultural Cyborgs: Life at the Interface* (pp. 125–135). BRILL. https://doi.org/10.1163/9781848880672_013

29. Becker, L., & Jaakkola, E. (2020). Customer experience: fundamental premises and implications for research. In *Journal of the Academy of Marketing Science* (Vol. 48, Number 4, pp. 630–648). Springer. https://doi.org/10.1007/s11747–019–00718–x
30. Bellos, I., & Kavadias, S. (2021). Service Design for a Holistic Customer Experience: A Process Framework. *Management Science*, *67*(3), 1718–1736. https://doi.org/10.1287/mnsc.2020.3609
31. Berry, L. L., Seiders, K., & Grewal, D. (2002). Understanding Service Convenience. *Journal of Marketing*, *66*(3), 1–17. https://doi.org/10.1509/jmkg.66.3.1.18505
32. Bhattacharya, C., & Sinha, M. (2022). The Role of Artificial Intelligence in Banking for Leveraging Customer Experience. *Australasian Business, Accounting and Finance Journal*, *16*(5), 89–105. https://doi.org/10.14453/aabfj.v16i5.07
33. Bitner, M. J., Ostrom, A. L., & Morgan, F. N. (2008). Service Blueprinting: A Practical Technique for Service Innovation. *California Management Review*, *50*(3), 66–94. https://doi.org/10.2307/41166446
34. Bleier, A., Goldfarb, A., & Tucker, C. (2020). Consumer Privacy and the Future of Data-Based Innovation and Marketing. *International Journal of Research in Marketing*, *37*(3), 466–480. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.ijresmar.2020.03.006
35. Bleier, A., Harmeling, C. M., & Palmatier, R. W. (2019). Creating Effective Online Customer Experiences. *Journal of Marketing*, *83*(2), 98–119. https://doi.org/10.1177/0022242918809930
36. Bohra, S., & Bartere, M. M. (2022). Hybrid Recommendation Algorithm for Personalization of Customer Experience. *2022 IEEE 7th International Conference for Convergence in Technology, I2CT 2022*. https://doi.org/10.1109/I2CT54291.2022.9824545
37. Bolton, R. N., McColl-Kennedy, J. R., Cheung, L., Gallan, A., Orsingher, C., Witell, L., & Zaki, M. (2018). Customer experience challenges: bringing together digital, physical and social realms. *Journal of Service Management*, *29*(5), 776–808. https://doi.org/10.1108/JOSM–04–2018–0113
38. Bouwmans, M., Lub, X., Orlowski, M., & Nguyen, T.-V. (2024). Developing the Digital Transformation Skills Framework: A Systematic Literature Review Approach. *PLoS One*, *19*(7), e0304127. https://doi.org/10.1371/journal.pone.0304127
39. Brkan, M. (2019). Do algorithms rule the world? Algorithmic decision-making and data protection in the framework of the GDPR and beyond. *International Journal of Law and Information Technology*, *27*(2), 91–121. https://doi.org/10.1093/ijlit/eay017
40. Buhalis, D., & Sinarta, Y. (2019). Real-time co-creation and nowness service: lessons from tourism and hospitality. *Journal of Travel and Tourism Marketing*, *36*(5), 563–582. https://doi.org/10.1080/10548408.2019.1592059
41. Butori, R., & Lancelot Miltgen, C. (2023). A construal level theory approach to privacy protection: The conjoint impact of benefits and risks of information disclosure. *Journal of Business Research*, *168*. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jbusres.2023.114205
42. Canhoto, A. I., Keegan, B. J., & Ryzhikh, M. (2024). Snakes and Ladders: Unpacking the Personalisation-Privacy Paradox in the Context of AI-Enabled Personalisation in the Physical Retail Environment. *Information Systems Frontiers*, *26*(3), 1005–1024. https://doi.org/10.1007/s10796–023–10369–7
43. Castagna, F., Centobelli, P., Cerchione, R., Esposito, E., Oropallo, E., & Passaro, R. (2020). Customer Knowledge Management in SMEs Facing Digital Transformation. *Sustainability*, *12*(9), 3899. https://doi.org/10.3390/su12093899
44. Cavoukian, A. (2010). Privacy by design: the definitive workshop. A foreword by Ann Cavoukian, Ph.D. *Identity in the Information Society*, *3*(2), 247–251. https://doi.org/10.1007/s12394–010–0062–y
45. Cetindamar, D., Kitto, K., Wu, M., Zhang, Y., Abedin, B., & Knight, S. (2022). Explicating AI Literacy of Employees at Digital Workplaces. *IEEE Transactions on Engineering Management*, *71*, 810–823. https://doi.org/10.1109/TEM.2021.3138503

46. Chandra, S., Verma, S., Lim, W. M., Kumar, S., & Donthu, N. (2022). Personalization in personalized marketing: Trends and ways forward. *Psychology & Marketing*, *39*(8), 1529–1562. https://doi.org/10.1002/mar.21670
47. Chen, J., Xu, H., & Whinston, A. B. (2009). Moderated Online Communities and Quality of User-Generated Content. *SSRN Electronic Journal*. https://doi.org/10.2139/ssrn.1481772
48. Chen, Y., & Prentice, C. (2025). Integrating Artificial Intelligence and Customer Experience. *Australasian Marketing Journal*, *33*(2), 141–153. https://doi.org/10.1177/14413582241252904
49. Chen, Z., Jiang, Z., Yang, F., He, Z., Hou, Y., Cho, E., McAuley, J., Galstyan, A., Hu, X., & Yang, J. (2023). The First Workshop on Personalized Generative AI @ CIKM 2023: Personalization Meets Large Language Models. *Proceedings of the 32nd ACM International Conference on Information and Knowledge Management*, 5267–5270. https://doi.org/10.1145/3583780.3615314
50. Chesbrough, H. W. (2003). *Open innovation: the new imperative for creating and profiting from technology*. Harvard Business School Press.
51. Cho, Y., & Choi, Y. (2021). When and How Does Sustainable HRM Improve Customer Orientation of Frontline Employees? Satisfaction, Empowerment, and Communication. *Sustainability*, *13*(7), 3693. https://doi.org/10.3390/su13073693
52. Chowdhury, S., Budhwar, P., Dey, P. K., Joel-Edgar, S., & Abadie, A. (2022). AI-Employee Collaboration and Business Performance: Integrating Knowledge-Based View, Socio-Technical Systems and Organisational Socialisation Framework. *Journal of Business Research*, *144*, 31–49. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jbusres.2022.01.069
53. Cieslak, V., & Valor, C. (2025). Moving Beyond Conventional Resistance and Resistors: An Integrative Review of Employee Resistance to Digital Transformation. *Cogent Business & Management*, *12*(1), 2442550. https://doi.org/10.1080/23311975.2024.2442550
54. Cloarec, J., Meyer-Waarden, L., & Munzel, A. (2024). Transformative privacy calculus: Conceptualizing the personalization-privacy paradox on social media. *Psychology & Marketing*, *41*(7), 1574–1596. https://doi.org/10.1002/mar.21998
55. Colleoni, E., Bonaiuto, F., Illia, L., & Bonaiuto, M. (2021). Computer-Assisted Concept Analysis of Customer Centricity: A Review of the Literature on Employee Engagement, Culture, Leadership, and Identity Co-Creation. *Sustainability*, *13*(9), 5157. https://doi.org/10.3390/su13095157
56. Connell, C., Marciniak, R., & Drylie Carey, L. (2023). The Effect of Cross-Cultural Dimensions on the Manifestation of Customer Engagement Behaviors. *Journal of International Marketing*, *31*(1), 1–20. https://doi.org/10.1177/1069031X221130690
57. Corbin, J., & Strauss, A. (2008). *Basics of Qualitative Research (3rd ed.): Techniques and Procedures for Developing Grounded Theory*. SAGE Publications, Inc. https://doi.org/10.4135/9781452230153
58. Cui, T. H., Ghose, A., Halaburda, H., Iyengar, R., Pauwels, K., Sriram, S., Tucker, C., & Venkataraman, S. (2021). Informational Challenges in Omnichannel Marketing: Remedies and Future Research. *Journal of Marketing*, *85*(1), 103–120. https://doi.org/10.1177/0022242920968810
59. Culnan, M. J., & Armstrong, P. K. (1999). Information Privacy Concerns, Procedural Fairness, and Impersonal Trust: An Empirical Investigation. *Organization Science*, *10*(1), 104–115. https://doi.org/10.1287/orsc.10.1.104
60. Daline, R., & Thomas, J. (2024). AI-Powered Marketing Strategies in the Tourism and Hospitality Sector. In *Utilizing Smart Technology and AI in Hybrid Tourism and Hospitality* (pp. 223–242). https://doi.org/10.4018/979–8–3693–1978–9.ch010
61. Davenport, T. H., & Beck, J. C. (2001). The attention economy: Understanding the new currency of business. In *Ubiquity* (Vol. 2001, Number May). Harvard Business School Press.

62. Davenport, T. H., Harris, J. G., & Loveman, G. (2007). *Competing on analytics: the new science of winning*. Harvard Business School Press.
63. Davenport, T. H., & Prusak, L. (1998). *Working knowledge: how organizations manage what they know*. Harvard Business School Press.
64. De Keyser, A., Verleye, K., Lemon, K. N., Keiningham, T. L., & Klaus, P. (2020). Moving the Customer Experience Field Forward: Introducing the Touchpoints, Context, Qualities (TCQ) Nomenclature. *Journal of Service Research*, *23*(4), 433–455. https://doi.org/10.1177/1094670520928390
65. de Laat, P. B. (2022). Algorithmic decision-making employing profiling: will trade secrecy protection render the right to explanation toothless? *Ethics and Information Technology*, *24*(2), 17. https://doi.org/10.1007/s10676–022–09642–1
66. Deming, W. E. (2018). *Out of the Crisis. (Original work published 1986)*. The MIT Press. https://doi.org/10.7551/mitpress/11457.001.0001
67. Dogan, O., Hiziroglu, A., Pisirgen, A., & Seymen, O. F. (2025). Business Analytics in Customer Lifetime Value: An Overview Analysis. *WIREs Data Mining and Knowledge Discovery*, *15*, e1571. https://doi.org/10.1002/widm.1571
68. Durugbo, C., & Pawar, K. (2014). A unified model of the co-creation process. *Expert Systems with Applications*, *41*(9), 4373–4387. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.eswa.2014.01.007
69. Dutta, A., Yadav, R. K., & G, M. (2023). The Convergence of Modern Digital Solutions with Online Retail Offers a Comprehensive Examination from Seller and Buyer Standpoints. *2023 International Conference on Recent Advances in Science and Engineering Technology (ICRASET)*, 1–6. https://doi.org/10.1109/ICRASET59632.2023.10419945
70. Eg, R., Demirkol Tønnesen, Ö., & Tennfjord, M. K. (2023). A scoping review of personalized user experiences on social media: The interplay between algorithms and human factors. *Computers in Human Behavior Reports*, *9*, 100253. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.chbr.2022.100253
71. Engström, E., Eriksson, K., & Björnstjerna, M. (2023). Global Variations in Online Privacy Concerns Across 57 Countries. *Computers in Human Behavior Reports*, *9*, 100268. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.chbr.2023.100268
72. Esmeli, R., Bader-El-Den, M., & Abdullahi, H. (2022). An analyses of the effect of using contextual and loyalty features on early purchase prediction of shoppers in e-commerce domain. *Journal of Business Research*, *147*, 420–434. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jbusres.2022.04.012
73. Esteller-Cucala, M., Fernandez, V., & Villuendas, D. (2020). Evaluating Personalization: The AB Testing Pitfalls Companies Might Not Be Aware of – A Spotlight on the Automotive Sector Websites. *Frontiers in Artificial Intelligence*, *3*. https://doi.org/10.3389/frai.2020.00020
74. Fahad Iqbal, T., & Gnanajeyaraman, R. (2023). Enhancing User Experiences: Evaluating Movie Recommendation Algorithms in Dynamic Environments. *2023 International Conference on Innovative Computing, Intelligent Communication and Smart Electrical Systems (ICSES)*, 1–6. https://doi.org/10.1109/ICSES60034.2023.10465577
75. Fajar, A. N., Nurcahyo, A., & Qomariyah, N. N. (2020). Online travel agent for tourism system using big data and cloud. *Journal of Environmental Management and Tourism*, *11*(2), 396–402. https://doi.org/10.14505/jemt.11.2(42).18
76. Felix, A., & Rembulan, G. D. (2023). Analysis of Key Factors for Improved Customer Experience, Engagement, and Loyalty in the E-Commerce Industry in Indonesia. *Aptisi Transactions on Technopreneurship (ATT)*, *5*(2sp), 196–208. https://doi.org/10.34306/att.v5i2sp.350
77. Firk, S., Hanelt, A., Oehmichen, J., & Wolff, M. (2021). Chief Digital Officers: An Analysis of the Presence of a Centralized Digital Transformation Role. *Journal of Management Studies*, *58*(7), 1800–1831. https://doi.org/10.1111/joms.12718

78. Gassmann, O., & Enkel, E. (2004). Towards a Theory of Open Innovation: Three Core Process Archetypes. *University of St.Gallen*, *6*.
79. Gazi, M. A. I., Mamun, A. A., Masud, A. A., Senathirajah, A. R. B. S., & Rahman, T. (2024). The relationship between CRM, knowledge management, organization commitment, customer profitability and customer loyalty in telecommunication industry: The mediating role of customer satisfaction and the moderating role of brand image. *Journal of Open Innovation: Technology, Market, and Complexity*, *10*(1). https://doi.org/10.1016/j.joitmc.2024.100227
80. Gebert, H., Geib, M., Kolbe, L., & Brenner, W. (2003). Knowledge-enabled customer relationship management: integrating customer relationship management and knowledge management concepts[1]. *Journal of Knowledge Management*, *7*(5), 107–123. https://doi.org/10.1108/13673270310505421
81. Geqian, X., & Xiangyang, X. (2020). Research on the Personalized and Uncertain User Experience of Service Design. *2020 13th International Conference on Intelligent Computation Technology and Automation (ICICTA)*, 527–530. https://doi.org/10.1109/ICICTA51737.2020.00117
82. Gerea, C., Gonzalez-Lopez, F., & Herskovic, V. (2021). Omnichannel Customer Experience and Management: An Integrative Review and Research Agenda. *Sustainability*, *13*(5), 2824. https://doi.org/10.3390/su13052824
83. Gibbert, M., Leibold, M., & Probst, G. (2002). Five Styles of Customer Knowledge Management, and How Smart Companies Use Them To Create Value. *European Management Journal*, *20*(5), 459–469. https://doi.org/10.1016/S0263–2373(02)00101–9
84. Goldenberg, D., Kofman, K., Albert, J., Mizrachi, S., Horowitz, A., & Teinemaa, I. (2021). Personalization in Practice: Methods and Applications. *Proceedings of the 14th ACM International Conference on Web Search and Data Mining*, 1123–1126. https://doi.org/10.1145/3437963.3441657
85. Grant, R. M. (1996). Toward a knowledge-based theory of the firm. *Strategic Management Journal*, *17*(S2), 109–122. https://doi.org/10.1002/smj.4250171110
86. Greiner, C., & Goh, S. (2021). Providing Personalized Service Excellence: Findings from Tourism and Hospitality Businesses in Asia. In *Tourism, Hospitality and Event Management* (pp. 73–87). https://doi.org/10.1007/978–3–030–57694–3_6
87. Grewal, D., Hulland, J., Kopalle, P. K., & Karahanna, E. (2020). The future of technology and marketing: a multidisciplinary perspective. *Journal of the Academy of Marketing Science*, *48*(1), 1–8. https://doi.org/10.1007/s11747–019–00711–4
88. Gupta, N., & Comar, P. M. (2023). Quantifying customer interactions on ML optimized page layouts. *Proceedings of the International Conference on Advances in Social Networks Analysis and Mining*, 502–508. https://doi.org/10.1145/3625007.3627519
89. Gupta, S., & Joshi, S. (2022). Predictive Analytic Techniques for enhancing marketing performance and Personalized Customer Experience. *2022 International Interdisciplinary Humanitarian Conference for Sustainability (IIHC)*, 16–22. https://doi.org/10.1109/IIHC55949.2022.10060286
90. Haleem, A., Javaid, M., Asim Qadri, M., Pratap Singh, R., & Suman, R. (2022). Artificial intelligence (AI) applications for marketing: A literature-based study. *International Journal of Intelligent Networks*, *3*, 119–132. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.ijin.2022.08.005
91. Halvorsrud, R., Kvale, K., & Følstad, A. (2016). Improving service quality through customer journey analysis. *Journal of Service Theory and Practice*, *26*(6), 840–867. https://doi.org/10.1108/JSTP–05–2015–0111
92. Hamon, R., Junklewitz, H., Sanchez, I., Malgieri, G., & De Hert, P. (2022). Bridging the Gap Between AI and Explainability in the GDPR: Towards Trustworthiness-by-Design in Automated Decision-Making. *IEEE Computational Intelligence Magazine*, *17*(1), 72–85. https://doi.org/10.1109/MCI.2021.3129960

93. Hanelt, A., Bohnsack, R., Marz, D., & Antunes Marante, C. (2021). A Systematic Review of the Literature on Digital Transformation: Insights and Implications for Strategy and Organizational Change. *Journal of Management Studies*, *58*(5), 1159–1197. https://doi.org/10.1111/joms.12639
94. Hemel, C. van den, & Rademakers, M. F. (2016). Building Customer-centric Organizations: Shaping Factors and Barriers. *Journal of Creating Value*, *2*(2), 211–230. https://doi.org/10.1177/2394964316647822
95. Ho, S. P. S., & Chow, M. Y. C. (2023). The role of artificial intelligence in consumers' brand preference for retail banks in Hong Kong. *Journal of Financial Services Marketing*. https://doi.org/10.1057/s41264–022–00207–3
96. Holmlund, M., Van Vaerenbergh, Y., Ciuchita, R., Ravald, A., Sarantopoulos, P., Ordenes, F. V., & Zaki, M. (2020). Customer experience management in the age of big data analytics: A strategic framework. *Journal of Business Research*, *116*, 356–365. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jbusres.2020.01.022
97. Homburg, C., Jozić, D., & Kuehnl, C. (2017). Customer experience management: toward implementing an evolving marketing concept. *Journal of the Academy of Marketing Science*, *45*(3), 377–401. https://doi.org/10.1007/s11747–015–0460–7
98. Hoyer, W. D., Kroschke, M., Schmitt, B., Kraume, K., & Shankar, V. (2020). Transforming the Customer Experience Through New Technologies. *Journal of Interactive Marketing*, *51*, 57–71. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.intmar.2020.04.001
99. Huang, M.-H., & Rust, R. T. (2021). A Strategic Framework for Artificial Intelligence in Marketing. *Journal of the Academy of Marketing Science*, *49*(1), 30–50. https://doi.org/10.1007/s11747–020–00749–9
100. Hutson, J., Coble, K., Kshetri, N., & Smith, A. (2023). Exploring the Intersection of Digital Marketing and Retail. In *Confronting Security and Privacy Challenges in Digital Marketing* (pp. 50–72). https://doi.org/10.4018/978–1–6684–8958–1.ch003
101. Indriasari, E., Gaol, F. L., & Matsuo, T. (2019). Digital Banking Transformation: Application of Artificial Intelligence and Big Data Analytics for Leveraging Customer Experience in the Indonesia Banking Sector. *2019 8th International Congress on Advanced Applied Informatics (IIAI-AAI)*, 863–868. https://doi.org/10.1109/IIAI-AAI.2019.00175
102. Jaakkola, E., Becker, L., & Panina, E. (2022). Understanding and Managing Customer Experiences. In *The Palgrave Handbook of Service Management* (pp. 655–675). Springer International Publishing. https://doi.org/10.1007/978–3–030–91828–6_33
103. Jaakkola, E., Helkkula, A., & Aarikka-Stenroos, L. (2015). Service experience co-creation: conceptualization, implications, and future research directions. *Journal of Service Management*, *26*(2), 182–205. https://doi.org/10.1108/JOSM–12–2014–0323
104. Jain, G., Paul, J., & Shrivastava, A. (2021). Hyper-personalization, co-creation, digital clienteling and transformation. *Journal of Business Research*, *124*, 12–23. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jbusres.2020.11.034
105. Jaziri, D. (2019a). Customer Experiential Knowledge's Contribution to Innovation Management. In *Handbook of Research on Expanding Business Opportunities With Information Systems and Analytics* (pp. 204–224). IGI Global. https://doi.org/10.4018/978–1–5225–6225–2.ch010
106. Jaziri, D. (2019b). The advent of customer experiential knowledge management approach (CEKM): The integration of offline & online experiential knowledge. *Journal of Business Research*, *94*, 241–256. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jbusres.2018.05.029
107. J.D. Power. (2024). *U.S. Retail Banks Struggle to Differentiate, Deliver Meaningful Customer Experience as Economy Sours, JD Power Finds*. https://www.jdpower.com/business/financial-health-and-advice-satisfaction-study

108. Jenneboer, L., Herrando, C., & Constantinides, E. (2022). The Impact of Chatbots on Customer Loyalty: A Systematic Literature Review. *Journal of Theoretical and Applied Electronic Commerce Research*, *17*(1), 212–229. https://doi.org/10.3390/jtaer17010011
109. Jeske, D., & Olson, D. (2025). Silo Mentality in Teams: Emergence, Repercussions and Recommended Options for Change. *Journal of Work-Applied Management*, *17*(1), 20–33. https://doi.org/10.1108/JWAM–07–2023–0064
110. Kaganer, E., Gregory, R. W., & Sarker, S. (2023). A Process for Managing Digital Transformation: An Organizational Inertia Perspective. *Journal of the Association for Information Systems*, *24*(4), 1005–1030. https://doi.org/10.17705/1jais.00819
111. Kandampully, J., Zhang, T., & Jaakkola, E. (2018). Customer experience management in hospitality. *International Journal of Contemporary Hospitality Management*, *30*(1), 21–56. https://doi.org/10.1108/IJCHM–10–2015–0549
112. Kang, H., & Lou, C. (2022). AI agency vs. human agency: understanding human-AI interactions on TikTok and their implications for user engagement. *Journal of Computer-Mediated Communication*, *27*(5). https://doi.org/10.1093/jcmc/zmac014
113. Kaperonis, S. (2023). How Artificial Intelligence (AI) is Transforming the User Experience in Digital Marketing. In *The Use of Artificial Intelligence in Digital Marketing: Competitive Strategies and Tactics* (pp. 117–141). https://doi.org/10.4018/978–1–6684–9324–3.ch005
114. Karimi, A., & Allameh, S. M. (2016). Investigating the relationship between customer knowledge management and customer loyalty: mediating role of customer value (Case study: Saderat Bank of Khozestan). *New Trends and Issues Proceedings on Humanities and Social Sciences*, *2*(2), 48–58. https://doi.org/10.18844/gjhss.v2i2.415
115. Kaur, N., Mahajan, N., Singh, V., & Gupta, A. (2023). Artificial Intelligence Revolutionizing The Restaurant Industry – Analyzing Customer Experience Through Data Mining and Thematic Content Analysis. *2023 3rd International Conference on Innovative Practices in Technology and Management (ICIPTM)*, 1–5. https://doi.org/10.1109/ICIPTM57143.2023.10117897
116. Kaushal, S., & Mishra, D. (2024). Strategic Implications of AI in Contemporary Business and Society. *2024 2nd International Conference on Disruptive Technologies (ICDT)*, 1469–1474. https://doi.org/10.1109/ICDT61202.2024.10489027
117. Kawaf, F., Montgomery, A., & Thuemmler, M. (2024). Unpacking the privacy-personalisation paradox in GDPR–2018 regulated environments: consumer vulnerability and the curse of personalisation. *Information Technology & People*, *37*(4), 1674–1695. https://doi.org/10.1108/ITP–04–2022–0275
118. De Keyser, A., Lemon, K. N., Klaus, P., & Keiningham, T. L. (2015). A Framework for Understanding and Managing the Customer Experience. *Marketing Science Institute Working Paper Series*, *1*(85), 15–121.
119. Kim, M. (2023). Connecting artificial intelligence to value creation in services: mechanism and implications. *Service Business*, *17*(4), 851–878. https://doi.org/10.1007/s11628–023–00547–7
120. Kim, Y. S., & Hong, Y. (2019). A systematic method to design product-service systems using personalisation services based on experience evaluations. *International Journal of Product Development*, *23*(4), 353. https://doi.org/10.1504/IJPD.2019.105491
121. Kini, A. N., Savitha, B., & Hawaldar, I. T. (2024). Brand loyalty in FinTech services: The role of self-concept, customer engagement behavior and self-brand connection. *Journal of Open Innovation: Technology, Market, and Complexity*, *10*(1). https://doi.org/10.1016/j.joitmc.2024.100240
122. Kohavi, R., Longbotham, R., Sommerfield, D., & Henne, R. M. (2009). Controlled experiments on the web: survey and practical guide. *Data Mining and Knowledge Discovery*, *18*(1), 140–181. https://doi.org/10.1007/s10618–008–0114–1

123. Kontogianni, A., Kabassi, K., Virvou, M., & Alepis, E. (2018). Smart Tourism Through Social Network User Modeling: A Literature Review. *2018 9th International Conference on Information, Intelligence, Systems and Applications (IISA)*, 1–4. https://doi.org/10.1109/IISA.2018.8633633
124. Kopalle, P. K., Kumar, V., & Subramaniam, M. (2020). How legacy firms can embrace the digital ecosystem via digital customer orientation. *Journal of the Academy of Marketing Science*, *48*(1), 114–131. https://doi.org/10.1007/s11747–019–00694–2
125. Koronaki, E., Vlachvei, A., & Panopoulos, A. (2023). Managing the online customer experience and subsequent consumer responses across the customer journey: A review and future research agenda. *Electronic Commerce Research and Applications*, *58*, 101242. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.elerap.2023.101242
126. Kotter, J. P. (1996). *Leading change*. Harvard Business School Press.
127. Krishna, I. M., Avinash, Ch. S. N., Jaganadham, R., Durga, A. J. L., Madhulika, Y., & Rakesh, K. (2023). The Impact of Artificial Intelligence Effect on e-Commerce: A Framework for Key Research Areas. *2023 IEEE International Conference on ICT in Business Industry & Government (ICTBIG)*, 1–6. https://doi.org/10.1109/ICTBIG59752.2023.10455980
128. Krishnareddy, K., Aravinda, T. V., Nair, K., Patel, U. K., Sadvokasova, G., & Shyamala Susan, V. (2022). AI-based Fuzzy Clustering System for Improving Customer Relationship Management. *6th International Conference on I-SMAC (IoT in Social, Mobile, Analytics and Cloud), I-SMAC 2022 – Proceedings*, 673–677. https://doi.org/10.1109/I-SMAC55078.2022.9987262
129. Krouska, A., Troussas, C., & Sgouropoulou, C. (2021). A Cognitive Diagnostic Module Based on the Repair Theory for a Personalized User Experience in E-Learning Software. *Computers*, *10*(11). https://doi.org/10.3390/computers10110140
130. Krzeminska, I. (2019). Data-Based User's Personality in Personalizing Smart Services. In *Lecture Notes in Business Information Processing: 373 LNBIP* (pp. 686–696). https://doi.org/10.1007/978–3–030–36691–9_57
131. Kumar, A., Mudgal, A., Yadav, A. L., & Sharma, A. (2024). Cloudsuggest: Enhancing E-Commerce with Personalized Recommendations. *Proceedings – International Conference on Computing, Power, and Communication Technologies, IC2PCT 2024*, 763–766. https://doi.org/10.1109/IC2PCT60090.2024.10486797
132. Kumar, M. R., Vishnu, S., Roshen, G., Kumar, D. N., Revathi, P., & Baster, D. R. L. (2024). Product Recommendation Using Collaborative Filtering and K-Means Clustering. *2024 IEEE International Conference on Computing, Power and Communication Technologies (IC2PCT)*, 1722–1728. https://doi.org/10.1109/IC2PCT60090.2024.10486625
133. Kumar, R. (2014). *Research Methodology: A Step-by-Step Guide for Beginners* (4th Edition). SAGE Publications Ltd; 4th edition (February 4, 2014).
134. Kumar, V., Ashraf, A. R., & Nadeem, W. (2024). AI-powered marketing: What, where, and how? *International Journal of Information Management*, 102783. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.ijinfomgt.2024.102783
135. Kunz, W. H., & Wirtz, J. (2024). Corporate digital responsibility (CDR) in the age of AI: implications for interactive marketing. *Journal of Research in Interactive Marketing*, *18*(1), 31–37. https://doi.org/10.1108/JRIM–06–2023–0176
136. Lamberti, L. (2013). Customer centricity: the construct and the operational antecedents. *Journal of Strategic Marketing*, *21*(7), 588–612. https://doi.org/10.1080/0965254X.2013.817476
137. Lambillotte, L., Bart, Y., & Poncin, I. (2022). Personalized Online Customer Experience: The Effect of Information Transparency: An Abstract. In *Developments in Marketing Science: Proceedings of the Academy of Marketing Science* (pp. 327–328). https://doi.org/10.1007/978–3–030–89883–0_84

138. Lambillotte, L., Magrofuoco, N., Poncin, I., & Vanderdonckt, J. (2022). Enhancing playful customer experience with personalization. *Journal of Retailing and Consumer Services*, *68*, 103017. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jretconser.2022.103017
139. Lambillotte, L., & Poncin, I. (2023). Customers facing companies' content personalisation attempts: paradoxical tensions, strategies and managerial insights. *Journal of Marketing Management*, *39*(3–4), 213–243. https://doi.org/10.1080/0267257X.2022.2105384
140. Landim, A. R. D. B., Pereira, A. M., Vieira, T., de B. Costa, E., Moura, J. A. B., Wanick, V., & Bazaki, E. (2022). Chatbot design approaches for fashion E-commerce: an interdisciplinary review. *International Journal of Fashion Design, Technology and Education*, *15*(2), 200–210. https://doi.org/10.1080/17543266.2021.1990417
141. LaTour, K. A., & Brant, A. (2022). Social Listening to Create Bespoke Customer Experiences: Best Practices for Hospitality Operators. *Cornell Hospitality Quarterly*, *63*(3), 320–333. https://doi.org/10.1177/1938965521993087
142. Lee, S. mi, & Han, S. man. (2020). How Can Customer Experience on CDJ Be Shaped?: Can Rose Be Tamed? *Asia Marketing Journal*, *22*(3), 87–105. https://doi.org/10.15830/amj.2020.22.3.87
143. Lei, S. I., Wang, D., & Law, R. (2022). Mobile-based value co-creation: contextual factors towards customer experiences. *Tourism Review*, *77*(4), 1153–1165. https://doi.org/10.1108/TR–10–2020–0504
144. Lemon, K. N., & Verhoef, P. C. (2016). Understanding customer experience throughout the customer journey. *Journal of Marketing*, *80*(6), 69–96. https://doi.org/10.1509/jm.15.0420
145. Lempel, R. (2017). Personalization is a Two-Way Street. *Proceedings of the Eleventh ACM Conference on Recommender Systems*, 3–3. https://doi.org/10.1145/3109859.3109869
146. Lin, L.-F., Huang, Y.-K., & Li, Y.-M. (2023). Leverage Social and Contextual Intelligence for Personalized Social Event Recommendation. *2023 14th IIAI International Congress on Advanced Applied Informatics (IIAI-AAI)*, 600–603. https://doi.org/10.1109/IIAI-AAI59060.2023.00119
147. Linden, G., Smith, B., & York, J. (2003). Amazon.com recommendations: item-to-item collaborative filtering. *IEEE Internet Computing*, *7*(1), 76–80. https://doi.org/10.1109/MIC.2003.1167344
148. Liu, W., Xie, K., Pang, L., Bailey, J., Cao, L., & Zhang, Y. (2022). Deep Learning for Search and Recommendation. *Proceedings of the 31st ACM International Conference on Information & Knowledge Management*, 5171–5172. https://doi.org/10.1145/3511808.3557493
149. Liu, Y., & Ding, Z. (2022). Personalized recommendation model of electronic commerce in new media era based on semantic emotion analysis. *Frontiers in Psychology*, *13*. https://doi.org/10.3389/fpsyg.2022.952622
150. Lusch, R. F., & Vargo, S. L. (2014). *Service-Dominant Logic*. Cambridge University Press. https://doi.org/10.1017/CBO9781139043120
151. Magatef, S., Al-Okaily, M., Ashour, L., & Abuhussein, T. (2023). The impact of electronic customer relationship management strategies on customer loyalty: A mediated model. *Journal of Open Innovation: Technology, Market, and Complexity*, *9*(4). https://doi.org/10.1016/j.joitmc.2023.100149
152. Marinova, D., de Ruyter, K., Huang, M.-H., Meuter, M. L., & Challagalla, G. (2017). Getting Smart. *Journal of Service Research*, *20*(1), 29–42. https://doi.org/10.1177/1094670516679273
153. Märtin, C., Asta, P., & Bissinger, B. (2020). Optimizing the Digital Customer Journey – Improving User Experience by Persona-Based and Situation-Aware Adaptations. In *Springer Proceedings in Business and Economics* (pp. 141–148). https://doi.org/10.1007/978–3–030–47595–6_18

154. Märtin, C., Bissinger, B. C., & Asta, P. (2023). Optimizing the digital customer journey – Improving user experience by exploiting emotions, personas and situations for individualized user interface adaptations. *Journal of Consumer Behaviour*, *22*(5), 1050–1061. https://doi.org/10.1002/cb.1964
155. Martin, K. D., & Murphy, P. E. (2017). The Role of Data Privacy in Marketing. *Journal of the Academy of Marketing Science*, *45*(2), 135–155. https://doi.org/10.1007/s11747–016–0495–4
156. Massi, M., Piancatelli, C., & Vocino, A. (2023). Authentic omnichannel: Providing consumers with a seamless brand experience through authenticity. *Psychology & Marketing*, *40*(7), 1280–1298. https://doi.org/10.1002/mar.21815
157. Meiyi, L., Ho, R. C., Amin, M., & Leow, N. X. (2023). The impact of cybersecurity breaches on big businesses. *Interdisciplinary Journal of Information, Knowledge, and Management*, *18*, 407–434. https://doi.org/10.28945/5167
158. Mejtoft, T., Lindmark, T., Söderström, U., & Cripps, H. (2020). The user experience of personalized content. *33rd Bled EConference – Enabling Technology for a Sustainable Society: June 28 – 29, 2020, Online Conference Proceedings*, 147–170. https://doi.org/10.18690/978–961–286–362–3.10
159. Meyer, C., & Schwager, A. (2007). Understanding customer experience. *Harvard Business Review*, *85*(2), 116–126.
160. Meyer, M., & Kolbe, L. M. (2005). Integration of customer relationship management: status quo and implications for research and practice. *Journal of Strategic Marketing*, *13*(3), 175–198. https://doi.org/10.1080/09652540500171357
161. Morgan, R. M., & Hunt, S. D. (1994). The Commitment-Trust Theory of Relationship Marketing. *Journal of Marketing*, *58*(3), 20–38. https://doi.org/10.1177/002224299405800302
162. Moura, S., Reis, J. L., & Rodrigues, L. S. (2021). The Artificial Intelligence in the Personalisation of the Customer Journey – a literature review. *Atas Da Conferencia Da Associacao Portuguesa de Sistemas de Informacao*, *2021–Octob*.
163. Mourad, N., Raza, H., Amjad, M., Ullah, M. U., & Sabri Elmitwally, N. (2023). Applications in Home Improvement Retailer, Koctas. *2023 International Conference on Business Analytics for Technology and Security (ICBATS)*, 1–7. https://doi.org/10.1109/ICBATS57792.2023.10111152
164. Nam, H., & Kannan, P. K. (2020). Digital Environment in Global Markets: Cross-Cultural Implications for Evolving Customer Journeys. *Journal of International Marketing*, *28*(2), 28–47. https://doi.org/10.1177/1069031X19898767
165. Nambisan, S. (2002). Designing Virtual Customer Environments for New Product Development: Toward a Theory. *The Academy of Management Review*, *27*(3), 392. https://doi.org/10.2307/4134386
166. Nikou, S., De Reuver, M., & Mahboob Kanafi, M. (2022). Workplace literacy skills – how information and digital literacy affect adoption of digital technology. *Journal of Documentation*, *78*(7), 371–391. https://doi.org/10.1108/JD–12–2021–0241
167. Nonaka, I. (1994). A Dynamic Theory of Organizational Knowledge Creation. *Organization Science*, *5*(1), 14–37. https://doi.org/10.1287/orsc.5.1.14
168. Nonaka, I., & Takeuchi, H. (1995). *The knowledge-creating company: How Japanese companies create the dynamics of innovation*. Oxford University Press.
169. Noori, M. N., Ahamed, J., & Ahmed, M. (2024). Matrix Factorization and Cosine Similarity Based Recommendation System For Cold Start Problem in E-Commerce Industries. *International Journal of Computing and Digital Systems*, *15*(1), 775–787. https://doi.org/10.12785/ijcds/150156
170. Oddleifson, E. (2020). The Effects of Modern Data Analytics in Electoral Politics. *Political Science Undergraduate Review*, *5*(1), 46–52. https://doi.org/10.29173/psur130
171. Paliwal, M., & Chatradhi, N. (2023). AI in Market Research: Transformative Customer Insights – A Systematic Review. In *Exploring the Intersection of AI and*

Human Resources Management (pp. 231–255). https://doi.org/10.4018/979–8–3693–0039–8.ch012

172. Pande, A., Biswas, R., Chennu, P., N, H., & Joshi, A. (2023). Real-time Personalized Guest Experiences using Product Attribute Information on Vanilla Hardware. *2023 IEEE 39th International Conference on Data Engineering Workshops (ICDEW)*, 28–35. https://doi.org/10.1109/ICDEW58674.2023.00009
173. Pansari, A., & Kumar, V. (2017). Customer engagement: the construct, antecedents, and consequences. *Journal of the Academy of Marketing Science*, *45*(3), 294–311. https://doi.org/10.1007/s11747–016–0485–6
174. Pappas, I. O. (2018). User experience in personalized online shopping: a fuzzy-set analysis. *European Journal of Marketing*, *52*(7/8), 1679–1703. https://doi.org/10.1108/EJM–10–2017–0707
175. Parasuraman, A., Zeithaml, V. A., & Berry, L. L. (1988). SERVQUAL: A multiple-item scale for measuring consumer perceptions of service quality. *Journal of Retailing, 64*(1), 12–40.
176. Payne, A. F., Storbacka, K., & Frow, P. (2008). Managing the co-creation of value. *Journal of the Academy of Marketing Science*, *36*(1), 83–96. https://doi.org/10.1007/s11747–007–0070–0
177. Payne, A. f., & Frow, P. (2005). A Strategic Framework for Customer Relationship Management. *Journal of Marketing*, *69*(4), 167–176. https://doi.org/10.1509/jmkg.2005.69.4.167
178. Peña-García, N., Losada-Otálora, M., Juliao-Rossi, J., & Rodríguez-Orejuela, A. (2021). Co-creation of value and customer experience: an application in online banking. *Sustainability (Switzerland)*, *13*(18). https://doi.org/10.3390/su131810486
179. Peppers, D., & Rogers, M. (1993). *The one to one future: building relationships one customer at a time*. Currency Doubleday.
180. Petrova, A., Malär, L., Hoyer, W. D., & Krohmer, H. (2026). The Phenomenon of Creepiness in a Digital Marketing World. *Psychology & Marketing*, *43*, 834–851. https://doi.org/10.1002/mar.70089
181. Phadkar, S. P., Singhania, C., Poddar, S., Suryawanshi, J., & Chandurkar, S. (2023). Customer Segmentation for E-Commerce Using Recency Frequency Monetary and Hierarchical Clustering. *2023 7th International Conference On Computing, Communication, Control And Automation (ICCUBEA)*, 1–3. https://doi.org/10.1109/ICCUBEA58933.2023.10392053
182. Phutela, N., & Vashisht, A. (2018). Giving Personalized Treatment: Customer's Perception Is Your Reality. In *Digital Marketing and Consumer Engagement* (pp. 1056–1069). IGI Global. https://doi.org/10.4018/978–1–5225–5187–4.ch053
183. Pimenidis, E., Polatidis, N., & Mouratidis, H. (2019). Mobile recommender systems: Identifying the major concepts. *Journal of Information Science*, *45*(3), 387–397. https://doi.org/10.1177/0165551518792213
184. Pine, B. J., & Gilmore, J. H. (1999). *The experience economy: work is theatre & every business a stage*. Harvard Business School Press.
185. Potwora, M., Vdovichena, O., Semchuk, D., Lipych, L., & Saienko, V. (2024). The use of artificial intelligence in marketing strategies: Automation, personalization and forecasting. *Journal of Management World*, *2024*(2), 41–49. https://doi.org/10.53935/jomw.v2024i2.275
186. Prahalad, C. K., & Ramaswamy, V. (2004). Co-creation experiences: The next practice in value creation. *Journal of Interactive Marketing*, *18*(3), 5–14. https://doi.org/10.1002/dir.20015
187. Punhani, R., Arora, V. P. S., Sabitha, S., & Kumar Shukla, V. (2021). Application of Clustering Algorithm for Effective Customer Segmentation in E-Commerce. *2021 International Conference on Computational Intelligence and Knowledge Economy (ICCIKE)*, 149–154. https://doi.org/10.1109/ICCIKE51210.2021.9410713

188. Quratulain, S., Al-Hawari, M. A., & Bani-Melhem, S. (2021). Perceived organizational customer orientation and frontline employees' innovative behaviors: exploring the role of empowerment and supervisory fairness. *European Journal of Innovation Management*, *24*(2), 533–552. https://doi.org/10.1108/EJIM–08–2019–0233
189. Ravi, L., Devarajan, M., V, V., Sangaiah, A. K., Wang, L., A, S., & Subramaniyaswamy, V. (2021). An intelligent location recommender system utilising multi-agent induced cognitive behavioural model. *Enterprise Information Systems*, *15*(10), 1376–1394. https://doi.org/10.1080/17517575.2020.1812003
190. Regulation (EU) 2016/679 of the European Parliament and of the Council of 27 April 2016, Official Journal of the European Union, L 119, 4.5.2016, 1–88. (2016). http://data.europa.eu/eli/reg/2016/679/oj
191. Ricci, F., Rokach, L., & Shapira, B. (2011). Introduction to Recommender Systems Handbook. In *Recommender Systems Handbook* (pp. 1–35). Springer US. https://doi.org/10.1007/978–0–387–85820–3_1
192. Richardson, A. (2010, November 15). *Using Customer Journey Maps to Improve Customer Experience*. Harvard Business Review Https://Hbr.Org/2010/11/Using-Customer-Journey-Maps-To.
193. Riegger, A.-S., Merfeld, K., Klein, J. F., & Henkel, S. (2022). Technology-enabled personalization: Impact of smart technology choice on consumer shopping behavior. *Technological Forecasting and Social Change*, *181*, 121752. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.techfore.2022.121752
194. Rysin, V., Prokopenko, O., Muravskyi, O., Pechenko, R., Holiachuk, N., & Zinchenko, A. (2023). Personalization of Banking Products (Services) using Digitalization Technologies. WSEAS Transactions on Business and Economics, *20*, 2528–2539. https://doi.org/10.37394/23207.2023.20.216
195. Sachdev, R. (2020). Towards Security and Privacy for Edge AI in IoT/IoE based Digital Marketing Environments. *2020 Fifth International Conference on Fog and Mobile Edge Computing (FMEC)*, 341–346. https://doi.org/10.1109/FMEC49853.2020.9144755
196. Sadok, H., Mahboub, H., Chaibi, H., Saadane, R., & Wahbi, M. (2023). Applications of Artificial Intelligence in Finance: Prospects, Limits and Risks. *2023 International Conference on Digital Age & Technological Advances for Sustainable Development (ICDATA)*, 145–149. https://doi.org/10.1109/ICDATA58816.2023.00034
197. Saeidnia, H. R. (2023). Welcome to the Gemini era: Google DeepMind and the information industry. *Library Hi Tech News*. https://doi.org/10.1108/LHTN–12–2023–0214
198. Sakas, D. P., Reklitis, D. P., Terzi, M. C., & Vassilakis, C. (2022). Multichannel Digital Marketing Optimizations through Big Data Analytics in the Tourism and Hospitality Industry. *Journal of Theoretical and Applied Electronic Commerce Research*, *17*(4), 1383–1408. https://doi.org/10.3390/jtaer17040070
199. Saleem, S. A. M., & Naseem, S. M. B. (2023). A Case Study of MyntraTM Enhancing E-Commerce Retailing with Multiple AI Solutions. *2023 6th International Conference on Advances in Science and Technology (ICAST)*, 57–62. https://doi.org/10.1109/ICAST59062.2023.10454917
200. Salminen, J., Mustak, M., Sufyan, M., & Jansen, B. J. (2023). How can algorithms help in segmenting users and customers? A systematic review and research agenda for algorithmic customer segmentation. *Journal of Marketing Analytics*, *11*(4), 677–692. https://doi.org/10.1057/s41270–023–00235–5
201. Salomann, H., Dous, M., Kolbe, L., & Brenner, W. (2005). Rejuvenating Customer Management: *European Management Journal*, *23*(4), 392–403. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.emj.2005.06.009
202. Sancho-Zamora, R., Gutiérrez-Broncano, S., Hernández-Perlines, F., & Peña-García, I. (2021). A Multidimensional Study of Absorptive Capacity and Innovation Capacity

and Their Impact on Business Performance. *Frontiers in Psychology*, *12*. https://doi.org/10.3389/fpsyg.2021.751997

203. Schiavone, F., Pietronudo, M. C., Sabetta, A., & Bernhard, F. (2023). Designing AI implications in the venture creation process. *International Journal of Entrepreneurial Behavior & Research*, *29*(4), 838–859. https://doi.org/10.1108/IJEBR–06–2021–0483
204. Schmitt, B. (1999). Experiential Marketing. *Journal of Marketing Management*, *15*(1–3), 53–67. https://doi.org/10.1362/026725799784870496
205. Segijn, C., Strycharz, J., Riegelman, A., & Hennesy, C. (2021). A literature review of personalization transparency and control: Introducing the Transparency-Awareness-Control Framework. *Media and Communication*, *9*(4). https://doi.org/10.17645/mac.v9i4.4054
206. Semwal, R., Ranjan, S., Dhama, A., Chauhan, A., Bairwa, M. K., & Madhav, R. C. (2023). Conceptual Framework: Leveraging Artificial Intelligence for Enhanced Travel Review Analysis and Insights. *Proceedings of International Conference on Contemporary Computing and Informatics, IC3I 2023*, 2176–2181. https://doi.org/10.1109/IC3I59117.2023.10397763
207. Shah, D., Rust, R. T., Parasuraman, A., Staelin, R., & Day, G. S. (2006). The Path to Customer Centricity. *Journal of Service Research*, *9*(2), 113–124. https://doi.org/10.1177/1094670506294666
208. Sharma, A. (2024). The Impact Of Cybersecurity Breaches On Big Businesses. *International Journal of Advanced Research*, *12*(10), 10–25. https://doi.org/10.21474/IJAR01/19614
209. Sharma, I., & Aggarwal, A. (2024). Revolutionizing Creative Tourism: Integrating AI in Marketing for Immersive Travel Experiences. In *Innovative Technologies for Increasing Service Productivity* (pp. 179–197). https://doi.org/10.4018/979–8–3693–2019–8.ch011
210. Sheth, J. N., Jain, V., Roy, G., & Chakraborty, A. (2022). AI-driven banking services: the next frontier for a personalised experience in the emerging market. *International Journal of Bank Marketing*, *40*(6), 1248–1271. https://doi.org/10.1108/IJBM–09–2021–0449
211. Shin, D. (2023). Embodying algorithms, enactive artificial intelligence and the extended cognition: You can see as much as you know about algorithm. *Journal of Information Science*, *49*(1), 18–31. https://doi.org/10.1177/0165551520985495
212. Shyam, A., Kumar, V., Kagita, V. R., & Pujari, A. K. (2024). UniRecSys: A unified framework for personalized, group, package, and package-to-group recommendations. *Knowledge-Based Systems*, *289*, 111552. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.knosys.2024.111552
213. Siakas, D., & Siakas, K. (2016). *User Orientation through Open Innovation and Customer Integration* (pp. 325–341). https://doi.org/10.1007/978–3–319–44817–6_28
214. Sigala, M. (2018). Implementing social customer relationship management: A process framework and implications in tourism and hospitality. *International Journal of Contemporary Hospitality Management*, *30*(7), 2698–2726. https://doi.org/10.1108/IJCHM–10–2015–0536
215. Sikandar, M. A., Munari, P. K., & Arli, M. (2022). A Systematic Literature Review of the Impact of Artifcial Intelligence on Customer Experience. In *Machine Learning for Business Analytics: Real-Time Data Analysis for Decision-Making*. https://doi.org/10.4324/9781003206316–10
216. Singh, C., Dash, M. K., Sahu, R., & Kumar, A. (2024). Investigating the acceptance intentions of online shopping assistants in E-commerce interactions: Mediating role of trust and effects of consumer demographics. *Heliyon*, *10*(3), e25031. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.heliyon.2024.e25031

217. Slorach, R. (2022). Personalisation – is there an alternative? In *Critical and Radical Debates in Social Work* (pp. 131–135). Bristol University Press. https://doi.org/10.46692/9781447317357.015
218. Song, K. (2024). Research on Intelligent Recommendation Algorithm of Online Learning Platform Based on Artificial Intelligence. *2024 IEEE 3rd International Conference on Electrical Engineering, Big Data and Algorithms, EEBDA 2024*, 920–924. https://doi.org/10.1109/EEBDA60612.2024.10485788
219. Spicker, P. (2013). Personalisation Falls Short. *British Journal of Social Work*, *43*(7), 1259–1275. https://doi.org/10.1093/bjsw/bcs063
220. Stojčić, N., Dabić, M., & Kraus, S. (2024). Customisation and co-creation revisited: Do user types and engagement strategies matter for product innovation success? *Technovation*, *134*, 103045. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.technovation.2024.103045
221. Sujata, J., Aniket, D., & Mahasingh, M. (2019). Artificial Intelligence Tools for Enhancing Customer Experience. *International Journal of Recent Technology and Engineering*, *8*(2S3), 700–706. https://doi.org/10.35940/ijrte.B1130.0782S319
222. Sun, N. (2023). Application of Personalized Automatic Recommendation Algorithm Based on Big Data Technology – Taking Logistics as the Analysis Object. *2023 International Conference on Networking, Informatics and Computing (ICNETIC)*, 71–75. https://doi.org/10.1109/ICNETIC59568.2023.00021
223. Sun, Q., Shi, L., Liu, L., Han, Z., Jiang, L., Lu, Y., & Panneerselvam, J. (2021). A Dynamic Collaborative Filtering Algorithm based on Convolutional Neural Networks and Multi-layer Perceptron. *2021 20th International Conference on Ubiquitous Computing and Communications (IUCC/CIT/DSCI/SmartCNS)*, 459–466. https://doi.org/10.1109/IUCC-CIT-DSCI-SmartCNS55181.2021.00078
224. Sundar, S. S. (2020). Rise of Machine Agency: A Framework for Studying the Psychology of Human-AI Interaction (HAII). *Journal of Computer-Mediated Communication*, *25*(1), 74–88. https://doi.org/10.1093/jcmc/zmz026
225. Taghizadeh, S. K., Rahman, S. A., Hossain, M. M., & Haque, M. M. (2020). Characteristics of organizational culture in stimulating service innovation and performance. *Marketing Intelligence & Planning*, *38*(2), 224–238. https://doi.org/10.1108/MIP–12–2018–0561
226. Talaat, F. M., Aljadani, A., Alharthi, B., Farsi, M. A., Badawy, M., & Elhosseini, M. (2023). A Mathematical Model for Customer Segmentation Leveraging Deep Learning, Explainable AI, and RFM Analysis in Targeted Marketing. *Mathematics*, *11*(18), 3930. https://doi.org/10.3390/math11183930
227. Thaichon, P., Quach, S., Barari, M., & Nguyen, M. (2024). Exploring the Role of Omnichannel Retailing Technologies: Future Research Directions. *Australasian Marketing Journal*, *32*(2), 162–177. https://doi.org/10.1177/14413582231167664
228. Theodorakopoulos, L., & Theodoropoulou, A. (2024). Leveraging Big Data Analytics for Understanding Consumer Behavior in Digital Marketing: A Systematic Review. *Human Behavior and Emerging Technologies*, *2024*(1). https://doi.org/10.1155/2024/3641502
229. Timimi, H., Baaddi, M., & Bennouna, A. (2025). Impact of artificial intelligence on the personalization of the customer experience: A systematic literature review. *Multidisciplinary Reviews*, *8*(7), 2025224. https://doi.org/10.31893/multirev.2025224
230. Tintarev, N., & Masthoff, J. (2012). Evaluating the effectiveness of explanations for recommender systems. *User Modeling and User-Adapted Interaction*, *22*(4–5), 399–439. https://doi.org/10.1007/s11257–011–9117–5
231. Trawnih, A., Al-Masaeed, S., Alsoud, M., & Alkufahy, A. M. (2022). Understanding artificial intelligence experience: A customer perspective. *International Journal of Data and Network Science*, *6*(4), 1471–1484. https://doi.org/10.5267/j.ijdns.2022.5.004

232. Trenerry, B., Chng, S., Wang, Y., Suhaila, Z. S., Lim, S. S., Lu, H. Y., & Oh, P. H. (2021). Preparing Workplaces for Digital Transformation: An Integrative Review and Framework of Multi-Level Factors. *Frontiers in Psychology*, *12*, 620766. https://doi.org/10.3389/fpsyg.2021.620766
233. Twilio Segment. (2023). *The State of Personalization 2023 Contents*. https://cdn.ciptex.com/website/State-of-Personalization-Report-Twilio-Segment–2023–1.pdf
234. Uduwela, W. C., De Silva, R. K. J., & Rupasinghe, T. D. (2020). Digital transformations in the apparel value chain for mass personalization. *IEEE International Conference on Industrial Engineering and Engineering Management*, *2020–Decem*, 450–454. https://doi.org/10.1109/IEEM45057.2020.9309852
235. Vaisnore, A., & Petraite, M. (2011). Customer Involvement into Open Innovation Processes: a Conceptual Model. *Social Sciences*, *73*(3). https://doi.org/10.5755/j01.ss.73.3.793
236. Valdez Mendia, J. M., & Flores-Cuautle, J. J. A. (2022). Toward customer hyper-personalization experience – A data-driven approach. *Cogent Business & Management*, *9*(1). https://doi.org/10.1080/23311975.2022.2041384
237. Valtonen, A., & Holopainen, M. (2025). Mitigating Employee Resistance and Achieving Well-Being in Digital Transformation. *Information Technology & People*, *38*(8), 42–72. https://doi.org/10.1108/ITP–05–2024–0701
238. van Laar, E., van Deursen, A. J. A. M., van Dijk, J. A. G. M., & de Haan, J. (2020). Determinants of 21st-Century Skills and 21st-Century Digital Skills for Workers: A Systematic Literature Review. *Sage Open*, *10*(1). https://doi.org/10.1177/2158244019900176
239. Van Nguyen, A. T., McClelland, R., & Thuan, N. H. (2024). Omni-channel customer segmentation: A personalized customer journey perspective. *Journal of Consumer Behaviour*, *23*(6), 3253–3275. https://doi.org/10.1002/cb.2401
240. Vargo, S. L., & Lusch, R. F. (2004). Evolving to a New Dominant Logic for Marketing. *Journal of Marketing*, *68*(1), 1–17. https://doi.org/10.1509/jmkg.68.1.1.24036
241. Vasantham, V., Preetham, K., Kumar, G. P., Krishna, L., & Sandeep, K. (2023). Combination of Scrum Lean-UX-based AI UX Design. *2023 4th International Conference on Electronics and Sustainable Communication Systems (ICESC)*, 1372–1378. https://doi.org/10.1109/ICESC57686.2023.10193361
242. Verhoef, P. C., Broekhuizen, T., Bart, Y., Bhattacharya, A., Dong, J. Q., Fabian, N., & Haenlein, M. (2021). Digital Transformation: A Multidisciplinary Reflection and Research Agenda. *Journal of Business Research*, *122*, 889–901. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jbusres.2019.09.022
243. Verhoef, P. C., Kannan, P. K., & Inman, J. J. (2015). From Multi-Channel Retailing to Omni-Channel Retailing. *Journal of Retailing*, *91*(2), 174–181. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jretai.2015.02.005
244. Verhoef, P. C., Lemon, K. N., Parasuraman, A., Roggeveen, A., Tsiros, M., & Schlesinger, L. A. (2009). Customer Experience Creation: Determinants, Dynamics and Management Strategies. *Journal of Retailing*, *85*(1), 31–41. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jretai.2008.11.001
245. Verleye, K. (2015). The co-creation experience from the customer perspective: its measurement and determinants. *Journal of Service Management*, *26*(2), 321–342. https://doi.org/10.1108/JOSM–09–2014–0254
246. Volchek, K., Law, R., Buhalis, D., & Song, H. (2019). The Good, the bad, and the ugly: Tourist perceptions on interactions with personalised content. *E-Review of Tourism Research*, *16*(2–3), 62–72.
247. Wahsheh, F. R., Moaiad, Y. Al, Baker El-Ebiary, Y. A., Amir Fazamin Wan Hamzah, W. M., Yusoff, M. H., & Pandey, B. (2023). E-Commerce Product Retrieval Using Knowledge from GPT–4. *2023 International Conference on Computer Science and*

Emerging Technologies (CSET), 1–8. https://doi.org/10.1109/CSET58993.2023.10346860

248. Wang, S., & Spronk, R. (2023). "Big data see through you": Sexual identifications in an age of algorithmic recommendation. *Big Data & Society*, *10*(2), 20539517231215360. https://doi.org/10.1177/20539517231215358
249. Wang, Y., & Sharma, R. S. (2018). Design of front-end for recommendation systems: Towards a hybrid architecture. *Proceedings of the International Conference on Electronic Business (ICEB)*, *2018–Decem*, 221–230.
250. Wasilewski, A. (2024). Functional Framework for Multivariant E-Commerce User Interfaces. *Journal of Theoretical and Applied Electronic Commerce Research*, *19*(1), 412–430. https://doi.org/10.3390/jtaer19010022
251. Wedel, M., & Kannan, P. K. (2016). Marketing Analytics for Data-Rich Environments. *Journal of Marketing*, *80*(6), 97–121. https://doi.org/10.1509/jm.15.0413
252. Weidig, J., Weippert, M., & Kuehnl, C. (2024). Personalized touchpoints and customer experience: A conceptual synthesis. *Journal of Business Research*, *177*. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jbusres.2024.114641
253. Xie, Z., & Zhang, B. (2022). PRAGCN: Personalized Recommendation Algorithm based on Graph Convolutional Network Technology. *2022 3rd International Conference on Computer Science and Management Technology (ICCSMT)*, 270–278. https://doi.org/10.1109/ICCSMT58129.2022.00064
254. Xu, H., Luo, X. (Robert), Carroll, J. M., & Rosson, M. B. (2011). The personalization privacy paradox: An exploratory study of decision making process for location-aware marketing. *Decision Support Systems*, *51*(1), 42–52. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.dss.2010.11.017
255. Yan, W.-J., & Chiou, S.-C. (2020). Dimensions of Customer Value for the Development of Digital Customization in the Clothing Industry. *Sustainability*, *12*(11), 4639. https://doi.org/10.3390/su12114639
256. Yu, T., Guo, J., Li, W., Wang, H. J., & Fan, L. (2019). Recommendation with diversity: An adaptive trust-aware model. *Decision Support Systems*, *123*, 113073. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.dss.2019.113073
257. Yudiana, W. A., Ariyanti, M., & Alamsyah, A. (2019). "Wisdom of the Crowd" as Personalized Music Recommendation Model for Langit Musik Service. *Proceedings of 2019 International Conference on Information Management and Technology, ICIMTech 2019*, 345–350. https://doi.org/10.1109/ICIMTech.2019.8843821
258. Yun, J. J., Zhao, X., & Liu, Z. (2024). Regulation architecture of open innovation under digital transformation: Case study on telemedicine and for-profit-hospital. *Journal of Open Innovation: Technology, Market, and Complexity*, *10*(1). https://doi.org/10.1016/j.joitmc.2024.100252
259. Yun, J. J., & Zhao, X. (2020). Business Model Innovation through a Rectangular Compass: From the Perspective of Open Innovation with Mechanism Design. *Journal of Open Innovation: Technology, Market, and Complexity*, *6*(4), 131. https://doi.org/10.3390/joitmc6040131
260. Zand, J. D., Keramati, A., Shakouri, F., & Noori, H. (2018). Assessing the impact of customer knowledge management on organizational performance. *Knowledge and Process Management*, *25*(4), 268–278. https://doi.org/10.1002/kpm.1585
261. Zet, L. C., Jasser, M. B., Wong, R. T. K., Chua, H. N., & Issa, B. (2023). A Survey on Swarm Intelligence Algorithms Employed for Optimizing Machine Learning Techniques Used in Recommendation Systems. *2023 IEEE 11th Conference on Systems, Process & Control (ICSPC)*, 361–366. https://doi.org/10.1109/ICSPC59664.2023.10419947
262. Zhang, B., & Sundar, S. S. (2019). Proactive vs. reactive personalization: Can customization of privacy enhance user experience? *International Journal of Human Computer Studies*, *128*, 86–99. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.ijhcs.2019.03.002

263. Zhang, J. (2011). The Perils of Behavior-Based Personalization. *Marketing Science*, *30*(1), 170–186. https://doi.org/10.1287/mksc.1100.0607
264. Zhang, J., & Chen, Z. (2024). Exploring Human Resource Management Digital Transformation in the Digital Age. *Journal of the Knowledge Economy*, *15*(1), 1482–1498. https://doi.org/10.1007/s13132–023–01214–y
265. Zhang, X., Park, Y., Park, J., & Zhang, H. (2024). Demonstrating the influencing factors and outcomes of customer experience in omnichannel retail. *Journal of Retailing and Consumer Services*, *77*, 103622. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jretconser.2023.103622
266. Zhu, Y.-Q., Kanjanamekanant, K., & Chiu, Y.-T. (2023). Reconciling the Personalization-Privacy Paradox: Exploring Privacy Boundaries in Online Personalized Advertising. *Journal of the Association for Information Systems*, *24*(1), 294–316. https://doi.org/10.17705/1jais.00775
267. Ziaie, A., ShamiZanjani, M., & Manian, A. (2021). Systematic review of digital value propositions in the retail sector: New approach for digital experience study. *Electronic Commerce Research and Applications*, *47*, 101053. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.elerap.2021.101053
268. Zomerdijk, L. G., & Voss, C. A. (2010). Service Design for Experience-Centric Services. *Journal of Service Research*, *13*(1), 67–82. https://doi.org/10.1177/1094670509351960

APPENDIXES

Appendix 1: Personalization readiness self-assessment tool

Personalization readiness self-assessment Survey

Please rate your level of agreement with each statement below to assess your organization's personalization readiness. Use the following scale for every statement:

1. **1 = Strongly Disagree**
2. **2 = Disagree**
3. **3 = Neutral**
4. **4 = Agree**
5. **5 = Strongly Agree**

This assessment covers eight key dimensions of personalization readiness: four **front-stage (Customer-Facing)** dimensions and four **back-stage (Organization-Facing)** dimensions. Each section corresponds to the intersection of one internal dimension and one customer-facing dimension (for example, **Personalization Strategy × Co-Creation and Customization**). Complete all sections, then refer to the scoring guide at the end to interpret your results.

1. **High Readiness (average ~4–5):** A dimension average in this range indicates strong capabilities and preparedness in that area. High scores mean your organization is excelling in that aspect of personalization (e.g., a high score in Transparency and Trust suggests you effectively communicate and build trust with customers, and a high score in Technology indicates a robust infrastructure in place). Similarly, an overall average of 4 or above signifies a high level of overall personalization readiness.
2. **Moderate Readiness (average around 3):** A score around 3 suggests a moderate or mixed level of readiness. Some elements are in place, but there is room for improvement. At the dimension level, an average near 3 means you have made some progress in that area but still have significant opportunities to enhance your capabilities. An overall score in this range points to a middling personalization maturity – you're partway there, but not yet advanced.
3. **Low Readiness (average below 3):** A dimension score below 3 indicates a clear weakness or gap in that aspect of personalization. Low scores mean your organization has much work to do to develop that area (for example, a low score in Personalization Strategy means personalization is not well-incorporated into your strategic planning, or a low score in Ethics and Privacy means urgent attention is needed to address privacy and data use concerns). An overall average below 3 would highlight low overall personalization readiness, suggesting that building fundamental capabilities should be a priority.

1. Personalization Strategy × Co-Creation and Customization

- Our personalization strategy explicitly involves customers as co-creators of their own experiences (e.g., inviting customer input in designing personalized products or services).
- We actively gather and use customer feedback to shape personalization initiatives and offerings
- Offering customizable products or services is a core element of our personalization strategy

2. Personalization Strategy × Transparency and Trust

- Our personalization strategy prioritizes transparency about data use and personalization methods, ensuring customers understand how and why we personalize their experience
- Building and maintaining customer trust is defined as a key objective of our personalization strategy
- We have a proactive plan to communicate our personalization practices and any changes to those practices to customers

3. Personalization Strategy × Personalized Customer Journey

- Our personalization strategy addresses every stage of the customer journey – from initial awareness to post-purchase support – to ensure a cohesive, tailored experience throughout
- All personalization efforts across departments and channels are aligned under a unified strategy, providing a seamless customer journey
- We regularly revisit and refine our personalization strategy to keep the customer journey consistently personalized and effective as needs or behaviors change

4. Personalization Strategy × Personalized Offers and Recommendations

- Our strategy clearly defines how we tailor offers and product recommendations to individual customers
- We set specific goals and KPIs for the performance of personalized offers (e.g., uplift in conversion rates, click-throughs, or customer retention attributable to personalization
- Personalized recommendations are treated as a strategic priority in our sales and marketing approach, even at the cost of short-term campaign results

5. Ethics and Privacy × Co-Creation and Customization

- We have clear ethical guidelines and privacy policies governing the use of customer data in co-creation or customization activities.
- Customers are informed about and consent to how their data or inputs will be used when they personalize or co-create their experience
- We balance personalization with privacy by not demanding excessive personal information (data minimization principle)

6. Ethics and Privacy × Transparency and Trust

- We openly communicate what data we collect for personalization and how we use it, demonstrating respect for customer privacy and fostering trust
- Our personalization approach complies with all relevant privacy laws and ethical standards, and we affirm this commitment to our customers
- Customers are informed how to control their personal data and personalization preferences (for example, the ability to opt out of personalized recommendations or adjust what data is used)

7. Ethics and Privacy × Personalized Customer Journey

- We assess privacy and ethical implications at each stage of the personalized customer journey
- Personalized interactions at all touchpoints (ads, website, emails, in-store, customer support) are designed to be non-intrusive and respectful of customer privacy preferences
- Team members are trained to handle personalized customer data ethically and with discretion throughout the journey

8. Ethics and Privacy × Personalized Offers and Recommendations

- We avoid using sensitive personal data (e.g., health, ethnicity, financial status) in personalized offers or recommendations unless the customer has explicitly given permission
- Customers can opt out of receiving personalized offers or targeted recommendations, and we fully honor those opt-out requests
- We regularly review our personalized marketing content and algorithms to ensure they are fair, non-discriminatory, and not exploitative of any customer segment

9. Data Analytics and Continuous Improvement × Co-Creation and Customization

- We track usage data on personalization and customization features (e.g., how many customers use a custom config tool, or the uptake of personalized options) and use those insights to improve our offerings
- We solicit direct customer feedback on their co-creation or customization experiences and feed it into our improvement cycle
- We experiment and pilot new personalization or customization ideas on a small scale, measure the results, and only scale up those that demonstrate value to customers

10. Data Analytics and Continuous Improvement × Transparency and Trust

- We measure customer sentiment around trust and comfort with our personalization (through surveys, trust scores, or sentiment analysis) and use those metrics to guide improvements
- We track indicators that signal customer unease with personalization – such as high opt-out or unsubscribe rates, low engagement with personalized content, or privacy complaints – and investigate/improve based on those findings

- We experiment with different transparency and privacy approaches (for example, trying more detailed vs. simpler privacy notices, or various ways of explaining recommendations) and measure their impact on customer trust and engagement

11. Data Analytics and Continuous Improvement × Personalized Customer Journey

- We analyze performance data at each stage of the customer journey to see where personalization is effective and where it needs adjustment
- We maintain a unified view of the customer across touchpoints (via integrated data and analytics), allowing us to continuously refine the end-to-end personalized experience
- We conduct experiments (A/B tests, pilots) to learn what types of personalization best enhance the customer journey, and we act on those insights.

12. Data Analytics and Continuous Improvement × Personalized Offers and Recommendations

- We analyze how well personalized offers and recommendations perform (click-through rates, conversion rates, revenue uplift, etc.) and refine our algorithms or content based on those results
- We regularly conduct A/B tests or pilots for our personalized offer strategies to learn what truly drives better customer response
- We supplement our quantitative data with qualitative feedback to understand the "why" behind the performance of personalized offers (e.g., asking customers or front-line staff if the recommendations feel helpful and relevant)

13. Technological Infrastructure for Personalization × Co-Creation and Customization

- Our technology allows customers to easily personalize products or content themselves.
- We integrate customer input channels (like feedback forms, feature requests, or customization submissions) directly into our internal workflows, so customer suggestions quickly influence our products and services.

14. Technological Infrastructure for Personalization × Transparency and Trust

- Our tech infrastructure includes customer-facing privacy and transparency features (for instance, a portal or dashboard where users can see what data we have on them and adjust their personalization settings)
- We have strong privacy and security measures built into our personalization systems (e.g., data encryption, access controls, and automatic logging of how data is used)
- We use technology to provide customers with explanations of personalized outputs when appropriate (for example, a "Why am I seeing this offer?" feature powered by our recommendation engine's data)

15. Technological Infrastructure for Personalization × Personalized Customer Journey

- Our key customer systems (CRM, marketing automation, sales platforms, support tools) are integrated, providing a unified view of each customer that drives personalization at every touchpoint
- Our infrastructure supports real-time sharing of customer context across channels, so personalization can adjust immediately as the customer moves through their journey (for example, website behavior can instantly influence an offer a customer gets in the mobile app or from a rep)
- We use omnichannel platforms that ensure a consistent personalized experience whether a customer is on our website, mobile app, social media, or speaking with a representative in-store or on the phone

16. Technological Infrastructure for Personalization × Personalized Offers and Recommendations

- We leverage advanced personalization technology (such as an AI-driven recommendation engine or personalization platform) to automatically generate relevant offers for each customer
- We provide our marketing and sales teams with easy-to-use tools to create and manage personalized offer campaigns without heavy IT involvemen
- Our systems scale to handle large volumes of data and traffic, so personalization remains fast and accurate even as our customer base grows
- Our systems easily integrate new data sources (e.g., social media data, third-party insights) to enhance the relevance and accuracy of personalized offers.

Co-Creation & Customization + Personalization Strategy

Key Barriers/Challenges:

- Strategy is formulated internally with little to no customer input, resulting in personalization efforts that lack relevance to actual customer needs.
- Co-creation initiatives (e.g., customer idea workshops, customization options) exist in isolation and are not well aligned with the overall personalization strategy, leading to ad-hoc or inconsistent efforts.

Recommendations:

- **Embed Customer Input in Strategy:** Establish formal mechanisms (customer advisory panels, co-creation workshops, online forums) to incorporate customer insights and feedback into personalization strategy development and updates. This ensures strategic decisions reflect real customer preferences and pain points, improving relevance.
- **Align Co-Creation with Goals:** Define clear guidelines for how co-created ideas and customization requests feed into strategic objectives. For instance, create criteria to evaluate customer-suggested features and incorporate high-value ideas into the personalization roadmap, ensuring co-creation efforts directly support strategic goals.
- **Strategic Governance:** Integrate co-creation into CEM governance structures – e.g., include Customer Experience representatives or advocates in strategy meetings – so that customer voices consistently shape personalization priorities.

Suggested Action Steps:

1. Map existing co-creation touchpoints (feedback forums, beta programs, etc.) and identify where strategic planning lacks customer insight.
2. Initiate a **customer advisory board** or virtual community specifically for personalization strategy input; schedule quarterly sessions to gather structured feedback on planned initiatives.
3. Update the personalization strategy document to include a section summarizing customer-derived insights and how they influence strategy (for transparency and accountability).
4. Train strategy and product teams on **co-creation methods** (e.g., design thinking sessions with customers) to build an internal culture that values and uses customer knowledge regularly in decision-making.

Quick Wins:

- Host a one-off **personalization co-creation workshop** with a small group of loyal customers to address an upcoming feature or campaign. Use their input to make an

immediate tweak to the strategy (e.g., adjusting a personalization rule) and publicize the change to demonstrate customer-driven strategy.
- Add a simple **feedback prompt** on personalized products or content (e.g., "Is this customization what you wanted?") to capture customer insight right away, and share these insights in the next strategy review.

Required Resources & Effort:

- *Human:* A cross-functional team (strategy, marketing, Customer Experience, and product managers) dedicated to running customer panels and analyzing input. Possibly a **Customer Insights Lead** role to consolidate and voice customer input at strategy meetings.
- *Tools:* Online collaboration platforms for virtual workshops, survey tools for gathering input at scale, and knowledge management systems to store and track customer suggestions.
- *Effort:* Moderate – initial setup of panels/workshops and process changes could take a few months. The effort can be phased (start with one advisory panel) and scaled as results prove value. Budget considerations include incentives for customer participants and any facilitation or platform costs, emphasizing **high ROI** given improved personalization relevance.

Success Metrics:

- Improved **personalization relevance** as evidenced by higher customer satisfaction with personalized offerings (e.g., positive feedback on new features co-created with customers).
- **Increased engagement** in co-creation initiatives (number of ideas submitted, workshop participation), indicating customers see value in contributing and the organization is effectively capturing customer knowledge.

Co-Creation & Customization + Ethics & Privacy

Key Barriers/Challenges:

- Excessive or intrusive data collection during customization (e.g., asking customers for extensive personal details to personalize a product) raises privacy concerns and discourages participation. Customers may abandon co-creation opportunities if they feel data requests are not minimal or justified.
- Lack of clear ethical guidelines for using customer data gathered through co-creation leads to inconsistent practices or potential misuse. Without governance, well-intentioned personalization can cross privacy lines, eroding trust.

Recommendations:

- **Privacy-by-Design in Co-Creation:** Limit data collection to what is strictly necessary for personalization, and be transparent about why each data point is needed. For example, if customers customize a product online, request only relevant preferences

(color, size, style) rather than broad personal data. Clearly explain how provided information will enhance their experience, which builds trust.

- **Establish Ethical Data Guidelines:** Develop and enforce organization-wide guidelines for ethical use of customer data in personalization. This includes defining what types of customer knowledge are off-limits (e.g., sensitive personal information) and setting rules for consent and data retention. Provide regular training for staff on these guidelines to ensure consistent understanding and application.
- **Consent & Control:** Integrate explicit consent checkpoints in co-creation processes. Before using a customer's inputs or profile data for personalization, obtain clear permission and offer options (for example, a customer can choose if their co-created product design can be used to recommend products to others). Additionally, give customers an easy way to **control their data** – such as allowing them to review, edit, or delete the preferences they have shared.

Suggested Action Steps:

1. Conduct a **data audit** of current co-creation/customization programs: list every piece of customer data requested and assess necessity and sensitivity. Eliminate or anonymize any non-essential data fields immediately.
2. Convene a privacy governance committee (including legal, compliance, customer experience, and IT leaders) to draft a set of **ethical personalization guidelines**. Cover topics like data minimization, acceptable use cases for customer knowledge, and procedures for obtaining consent.
3. Implement a mandatory training module for all employees involved in personalization or customer data handling, focusing on privacy best practices and the new guidelines (e.g., how to communicate transparently during co-creation touchpoints).
4. Update customer-facing interfaces for co-creation (websites, apps, forms) with concise explanations of why data is requested and a clear **opt-in/opt-out** mechanism for personalization features. For instance, "Allow us to remember your preferences for a more personalized experience [Yes/No]."

Quick Wins:

- Immediately **simplify data forms** in one high-visibility customization process (for example, remove an optional questionnaire that is not directly used in personalization). Notifying customers of this change ("We now ask only what we need!") can quickly build good will.
- Publish a brief **"Our Personalization Promise"** statement on your website or at point of data collection, outlining the company's commitment to ethical data use (e.g., "We use your input to serve you better – and only for that purpose. You control your data."). This transparency can be done quickly and sets the tone for trust.

Required Resources & Effort:

- *Human:* Privacy officer or legal counsel involvement to ensure guidelines meet regulations; customer experience and UX designers to implement user-friendly consent

and communication. A **data stewardship team** may be needed to monitor and enforce ethical use internally.
- *Tools:* Consent management systems or preference center in software to capture and honor customer choices; secure data storage solutions with access controls (to enforce privacy-by-design). Documentation tools for maintaining and distributing guidelines.
- *Effort:* Moderate – developing guidelines and training is a short-term project, while embedding changes in all customer touchpoints and systems may require cross-department coordination. The budget will primarily go toward consulting or legal review, staff training sessions, and minor IT updates for consent management.

Success Metrics:

- **Increased customer trust** and willingness to participate in co-creation, indicated by higher opt-in rates for personalization or more customers sharing data once clear controls are in place.
- **Reduced privacy complaints or concerns** related to personalization – for example, fewer customers voicing discomfort about data collection in surveys or support channels – demonstrating that ethical practices are resonating.

Co-Creation & Customization + Data Analytics & Continuous Improvement

Key Barriers/Challenges:

- Failure to leverage analytics on how customers use customization features means the company misses opportunities to improve. For example, if usage data on a product configurator or custom tool is not tracked, ineffective features remain unchanged. This lack of insight can stagnate personalization quality.
- Little to no systematic customer feedback loop for personalization. Without collecting direct feedback from customers on their co-creation or customization experience, the organization cannot identify pain points or innovation areas, reducing the effectiveness of continuous improvement.

Recommendations:

- **Analytics-Driven Personalization:** Implement tracking and analysis for all co-creation and customization touchpoints. Define key metrics such as feature usage rates (e.g., what percentage of users utilize a customization option), completion rates of customization processes, or drop-off points. Regularly analyze this data to pinpoint where personalization features are underperforming or causing friction. Use these insights to refine or eliminate unpopular options and expand successful ones.
- **Continuous Feedback Loops:** Establish channels for ongoing customer feedback specific to personalized experiences. For instance, after a customer uses a customization tool or receives a personalized product, solicit their input with a brief survey or feedback form ("How was your experience personalizing this product? Any suggestions?"). Complement quantitative data with qualitative insights to understand the "why" behind usage patterns.

- **Iterative Improvement Process:** Create a structured process where analytics and feedback are reviewed at set intervals (e.g., monthly or per sprint) by a cross-functional team (analytics, customer experience, product development). Ensure there is a clear path from insight to action: small tweaks (like UI improvements on a customization interface) and larger changes (like adding a new personalization feature) should both be considered and prioritized based on data evidence. Celebrate and communicate improvements to customers ("Based on your feedback, we have updated our personalization options!") to close the loop.

Suggested Action Steps:

1. Define **KPIs for customization**: e.g., number of customized orders per month, average time spent using customization tools, and abandonment rate mid-customization. Implement analytics tracking on websites/apps to collect these data points.
2. Set up a **dashboard or report** that compiles these metrics and share it with relevant teams. Automate monthly reports highlighting trends (e.g., "Feature X usage increased 20 % after simplification").
3. Launch a continuous feedback initiative: for example, email a short survey to customers who used a personalization feature within 48 hours of use, or embed a feedback widget ("Was this personalization helpful?") in the experience.
4. Every quarter, hold a "personalization improvement review" meeting. In this meeting, data analysts present findings and customer feedback is reviewed. The team then identifies at least 1–2 improvement actions for the next quarter (such as redesigning a confusing customization step or adding a most-requested new option).

Quick Wins:

- Add an **instant feedback prompt** in an existing personalization tool (e.g., a thumbs-up/down after a recommendation, or a one-click rating after customizing a product) to quickly gather insight without a full survey setup. This can generate actionable data with minimal implementation.
- Conduct a **post-mortem analysis** of one recent personalized campaign or feature release. Even using existing data manually (sales figures, customer comments from support) can reveal a quick improvement – for instance, discovering many users tried a feature but did not complete it might lead to a simple UI fix in the next iteration.

Required Resources & Effort:

- *Human:* Data analyst or data scientist time to set up tracking and interpret results; customer experience researchers to design effective feedback questions and interpret qualitative input; product owner to drive the improvement backlog.
- *Tools:* Web/app analytics platforms (e.g., using existing Google Analytics or similar with custom events for personalization), survey tools or feedback widgets, and potentially a customer data platform if data from multiple sources need merging.
- *Effort:* Moderate – setting up analytics and feedback mechanisms can be done with existing tools in a short time, but building the habit of continuous review and iteration

is an ongoing effort. Ensure management supports dedicating time each cycle for analysis and improvements. Investments are more about time and process than high costs, focusing on **process improvement** and tool configuration.

Success Metrics:

- **Higher engagement with personalization features** – for example, an increase in the proportion of customers who use available customization options or a rise in repeat usage of these features, indicating they are valuable and improving.
- **Shorter improvement cycles** – the organization moves from an annual or ad-hoc update schedule to a more frequent, data-driven enhancement cycle (qualitatively measured by successful implementation of improvements each quarter). Over time, this yields better personalized experiences and can be reflected in improved customer satisfaction scores related to personalization.

Co-Creation & Customization + Technological Infrastructure for Personalization

Key Barriers/Challenges:

- The current product/service design and systems lack **modularity**, limiting customization. Rigid product configurations or outdated IT architecture mean the company cannot easily offer personalized variations, resulting in one-size-fits-all offerings.
- There are no user-friendly, customer-facing tools to enable personalization. Customers may want to tailor products or content, but the technology (e.g., website or app) does not provide interactive configurators or personalization interfaces. This gap reduces the opportunity for customers to co-create their experience.
- Legacy systems are inflexible and do not scale well for personalization needs. Introducing new personalized features or handling a surge in personalized orders may require significant IT work or run into performance issues, which slows down innovation (e.g., a hard-coded e-commerce platform that cannot easily add personalized recommendations or dynamic product options).

Recommendations:

- **Invest in Modular Architecture:** Redesign products and supporting systems to be modular and configurable. For example, adopt a **modular product design** (swappable components or add-ons) and ensure the IT systems (product catalog, CMS) can handle many variations. This might involve selecting platforms that support product personalization out of the box or implementing a microservices architecture that can be extended for new personalization features. Modular infrastructure makes it easier to launch and scale personalized offerings.
- **Deploy Customer Personalization Tools:** Provide interactive tools that let customers directly customize or co-create their experience. This could be a product builder on the website, a recommendation tuner (where users set their preferences), or AR/VR tools for customizing how a product looks. Ensure these tools are intuitive (requiring minimal

technical skill from users) and integrated with the purchase process. Such self-service technology empowers customers and enriches CKM by capturing explicit preferences.

- **Flexible & Scalable Systems:** Upgrade or augment legacy systems with more flexible solutions. For instance, use APIs or middleware to connect the customization Front-stage tools with Back systems (inventory, manufacturing, CRM) seamlessly. Embrace technologies that can scale horizontally (cloud infrastructure) so that as personalized transactions increase, performance remains steady. Additionally, incorporate **"configure-price-quote"** engines or personalization platforms that are built to handle complex personalized orders. This foundation will allow quick addition of new personalization features without rebuilding core systems each time.

Suggested Action Steps:

1. Conduct a **technology audit** focusing on personalization: Identify which systems hinder personalized offerings (e.g., an e-commerce platform that supports only fixed products). Document specific limitations (no support for custom fields, slow batch processing, etc.).
2. Research and shortlist technology solutions that address these gaps. Options may include: specialized product customization software/plugins, headless CMS or e-commerce platforms that allow dynamic content, or building custom modules on existing platforms for personalization. Evaluate each option for modularity and ease of integration.
3. Develop a pilot project to implement a **customer-facing customization tool** for a select product or service. For example, enable customization for a best-selling product with a simple interface (letting users choose design elements). Use this pilot to test system integration (does the order flow correctly through manufacturing/fulfillment?) and gather customer response.
4. Incrementally refactor Back systems for flexibility: as a parallel track, start introducing APIs or microservices for personalization features. For instance, create a service that handles recommendation logic or custom pricing, which can be updated independently without overhauling the entire platform.
5. Establish a feedback mechanism between IT and customer-facing teams: ensure that when customers use the new personalization tools, any technical issues or new requirements (captured via feedback or analytics) are quickly communicated to the IT development team for iterative improvement.

Quick Wins:

- Leverage any **existing platform capabilities**: Many modern software platforms have unused personalization features. For example, if your CMS or e-commerce has a module for dynamic content or product options, turn it on and do a small-scale trial. This provides immediate functionality with minimal cost.
- Build a simple prototype using low-code tools: e.g., create a basic web form or configurator for a service using a low-code app builder. Even if not fully integrated, it can gather customer interest and feedback, and validate the demand for a more robust solution before heavy investment.

Required Resources & Effort:

- *Human:* IT architects and developers to evaluate and implement new systems; UX/UI designers to craft easy-to-use personalization interfaces; product managers to align new tech capabilities with customer needs. Collaboration between IT and customer-facing teams is crucial (possibly form a **personalization Tiger Team** combining both).
- *Tools:* Depending on choices – could include licensing a personalization platform, cloud servers for scaling, integration middleware (if connecting multiple systems), and testing sandboxes for piloting new features. Also, analytic tools to monitor performance (to ensure scalability and reliability of new tech).
- *Effort:* Significant – overhauling infrastructure or adding major new capabilities involves planning, cost, and time. However, using agile or phased approaches (pilot then scale) can spread effort. Budget will be directed at technology procurement and development costs. Principles for estimation should factor in the number of systems to integrate and the complexity of personalization features (simple UI changes vs. deep supply chain integration). Prioritize high-impact areas first to maximize early ROI.

Success Metrics:

- **Increased usage of personalization features**: track how many customers engage with the new customization tools or options. A rising count (or proportion of orders that are personalized) indicates the technology is enabling desired behavior.
- **Improved turnaround and scalability**: qualitatively observe that new personalized offerings can be introduced faster (e.g., personalization for a new product can be set up in weeks instead of months) and the system handles peak loads without issue (no slowdowns or crashes during high user activity for personalization). This translates to an agile tech environment aligned with personalized customer experience goals.

Transparency & Trust + Personalization Strategy

Key Barriers/Challenges:

- **Trust and transparency are not prioritized in strategy:** The personalization strategy focuses on short-term gains (like upselling) and omits trust-building measures. With no explicit trust-related goals or KPIs in the strategy, teams might pursue personalization tactics that inadvertently undermine customer trust (e.g., over-targeting or using data in ways that surprise customers).
- **Lack of a communication plan about personalization practices:** The organization has no formal approach to explain personalization to customers. When customers do not understand *why* they see certain recommendations or how their data is used, it breeds confusion or suspicion. The absence of proactive communication leaves customers to infer motives, which can erode trust.

Recommendations:

- **Make Trust an Objective:** Integrate trust and transparency into the core personalization strategy. This means defining guiding principles (e.g., "We will personalize *with* transparency") and including trust-related metrics or commitments in strategic plans. For example, set a strategic objective to **maintain a high customer trust score** alongside revenue targets, ensuring that personalization efforts are balanced with ethical practice. By doing so, any proposed personalization initiative must be evaluated not just for ROI but also for its impact on customer trust and perception.
- **Develop a Transparency Communication Strategy:** Create a clear plan for customer communications about personalization. This includes messaging frameworks for explaining data use, personalization benefits, and privacy protections in simple, customer-friendly language. For instance, decide how and where you will inform customers about personalization (welcome emails, account dashboards, help center FAQs, etc.) and make it a strategic mandate that customers are never "left in the dark." Having this plan in place as part of strategy ensures all teams (marketing, product, support) consistently convey the same transparent messages.
- **Leadership and Culture Alignment:** Ensure leadership champions transparency as non-negotiable. When executives communicate that *long-term customer trust is more valuable than short-term gains*, it sets the tone for the entire organization. Embed these values via internal policies (like requiring a "trust impact assessment" for new personalization projects) and by highlighting them in strategy documents. A culture that treats customers as partners in personalization will naturally execute strategies in a more transparent way.

Suggested Action Steps:

1. Update the **personalization vision/mission** statement to explicitly mention customer trust and mutual value. For example, "Our personalization will delight customers *and* respect their agency and privacy at every step." Distribute this to all teams to set a clear expectation.
2. Define **trust KPIs** or qualitative goals – e.g., target a certain improvement in a trust survey question ("I feel Company X is transparent about how it personalizes my experience") or aim for zero incidents of customer backlash related to personalization. While not strictly numeric KPIs in public communication, internally track these to gauge success.
3. Formulate a **personalization communication playbook**. This should list where you will communicate (e.g., in-app notifications about data use, periodic blog posts on personalization practices), what key points to cover (data usage, how recommendations work, how to get help or opt out), and guidelines for tone (e.g., always non-technical, honest, and customer-centric).
4. Roll out training or workshops for all customer-facing teams (marketing, sales, support) on the importance of transparency. Equip them with FAQ answers and communication tips so that if customers inquire or express concerns, employees respond consistently and helpfully.
5. Incorporate a **review step** in strategy execution: before launching any major new personalized feature or campaign, require the team to coordinate with

communications/PR to ensure there is an explanatory component ready for customers. This operationalizes the communication plan.

Quick Wins:

- Immediately add a section on your website or app, such as **"Personalization & You"**, explaining in a friendly way how personalization works at your company. Even a short FAQ (e.g., "Why am I seeing these product recommendations? How do you decide what I see?") can demystify practices and show transparency with minimal effort.
- In the next marketing email or newsletter that includes personalized content, insert a one-liner like, "You're receiving tailored recommendations based on your recent browsing. [Learn more about how we personalize your experience]." This direct inclusion can be done quickly and signals a new commitment to openness.

Required Resources & Effort:

- *Human:* Collaboration between the strategy team and communications/PR specialists to craft messages. Possibly involve a customer insights person to help frame communications in terms customers resonate with (maybe even test messaging with a customer advisory group). Leadership time to endorse and communicate the shift.
- *Tools:* Channels for communication (email templates, website FAQs, in-app notification capability) – likely existing tools can be used. If measuring trust, a survey tool or feedback mechanism is needed to gauge customer perceptions periodically.
- *Effort:* Low to moderate – adjusting strategic documents and messaging does not require heavy investment, but it does require thoughtful work and cross-team coordination. The main cost is in time spent on developing communication content and potentially training staff. Budget might be allocated to customer research (e.g., focus groups to test transparency messages) or hiring a copywriter experienced in clear customer communications.

Success Metrics:

- **Customer perception of transparency** improves – for example, an increase in the percentage of customers who agree that "Company X is open and honest about how it personalizes my experience" in surveys or feedback forms.
- **Experience consistency and loyalty** – over time, maintaining trust as a strategic priority should reflect in stable or rising customer retention and loyalty metrics (customers continue engagement because they feel comfortable and respected). While not a direct numeric KPI here, qualitatively the absence of trust-related incidents (such as social media outrage or spikes in opt-outs after a campaign) is a sign the strategy is on track.

Transparency & Trust + Ethics & Privacy

Key Barriers/Challenges:

- **Opaque data usage and consent issues:** Customers are often unaware of what data is collected and how it is used for personalization. In the absence of clear communication and explicit consent, some customers may feel "betrayed" or spied upon when they notice highly personalized content. This gap can lead to distrust and a feeling that privacy is not respected.
- **No standard for transparency:** Without a governance framework enforcing openness, different teams might handle data disclosure inconsistently. Important information (like what data was used to target an offer) is not proactively shared, leading to a general lack of openness that fuels customer distrust. Essentially, if transparency is not mandated, it often is not delivered.

Recommendations:

- **Clear Consent and Data Usage Policies:** Implement a robust privacy policy and consent process specifically tailored to personalization. Ensure that customers *know* and *agree* to the types of personal data used for tailoring their experience. For instance, present a simple consent prompt: "We'd like to use your browsing and purchase history to personalize your shopping – is that okay?" with an easy opt-in/opt-out. Moreover, clearly state what data is being used and for what benefit (e.g., "We use your style preferences to recommend outfits you'll love."). This upfront transparency and choice gives customers agency and comfort.
- **Governance of Transparency:** Establish organizational policies that require transparency in all customer communications about data. This might mean creating standard templates or guidelines for how to inform customers when personalization is occurring. For example, mandate that any personalized email or UI element includes a brief notice ("Personalized for you") or accessible explanation. Privacy governance should include regular audits of customer-facing materials to ensure compliance with these transparency standards. A governance board or privacy officer can oversee that new personalization initiatives have an accompanying communication plan and consent check if needed.
- **Customer Data Access and Control:** As part of ethical governance, give customers a convenient **privacy dashboard** or preference center. Let them see at a glance what personal data is on file and how it is being used for personalization, aligning with transparency goals. Even simple features like "View the interests we have noted for you" or "Download your personalization data" can build trust. The ability to adjust preferences or revoke consent in this dashboard reinforces that the company is transparent and respectful of customer choices.

Suggested Action Steps:

1. Revise the privacy policy and terms related to personalization, making sure they include plain-language explanations of personalized data use. Though the full policy might be

legalistic, also create a **"privacy in practice" summary** that highlights key points about personalization (to be displayed in-app or on the website for easy reading).

2. Implement or enhance a **consent management tool**: for existing customers, send a one-time prompt or notification explaining new personalization transparency measures and allow them to set their preferences. For new customers, bake consent options into sign-up or onboarding flows.
3. Develop a set of **transparency guidelines** for all content creators and marketers. For example, guidelines could say: "If an outreach or feature uses personal data, always include a 'Why you're seeing this' explanation either in the content or via a clearly linked page." Conduct a training or briefing so that teams understand and adopt these guidelines in their work.
4. Set up a periodic **transparency audit** (quarterly or biannually). Have the privacy governance team review a sample of personalized communications (emails, app features, recommendations) to check if they properly inform customers. Use a checklist: Does it indicate data usage? Is consent respected? Are opt-outs offered? Identify gaps and follow up with teams to fix any non-compliance.
5. Launch the customer privacy dashboard (if not already available). Start with basic functions like showing what categories of data are used for personalization and a toggle to opt out of personalized offers. This can be expanded over time, but even a basic dashboard signals a big step toward transparency.

Quick Wins:

- **Add "Why am I seeing this?" links** next to personalized recommendations on your website or app. This can be implemented quickly on digital channels. Clicking the link can show a short tooltip like, "We recommended this because of your recent activity in [category]." It's a simple, low-cost way to give immediate transparency.
- In the next customer communication (email or notification), include a one-sentence transparency note, such as: "This offer was selected based on your purchase history. You can update your preferences anytime." This small inclusion, done ASAP, begins to set a consistent expectation of openness.

Required Resources & Effort:

- *Human:* Privacy/legal team to draft policy updates and ensure compliance, UX designers and developers to build the privacy dashboard or integrate consent prompts, and marketing/communication team members to adjust messaging. A **Data Privacy Officer (DPO)** or similar role should lead or heavily influence these efforts to ensure they meet regulatory standards (GDPR, etc.) and ethical goals.
- *Tools:* Consent management software (possibly integrated with your CRM or marketing platform), customer preference center modules (some CRM systems have these features ready), and website/app development to add informational links and dashboards. Analytical tools to track opt-out rates or consent changes would help monitor engagement with these features.
- *Effort:* Moderate – establishing new governance policies and modifying customer-facing interfaces requires planning and execution, but many elements (like adding

explanations or links) are straightforward. The most effort lies in cross-department coordination: aligning legal requirements with IT implementation and marketing practice. Budget may include software for consent management and some development costs, but largely it is an internal process improvement.

Success Metrics:

- **Higher informed consent rates:** More customers actively engaging with preference settings (as opposed to defaulting) can indicate they are aware and making choices – a positive sign of successful transparency. For example, if previously few customers adjusted email preferences, but after implementing clear options many do, it shows they understand and trust the process enough to use it.
- **Reduced trust issues or complaints:** Over time, the company should see fewer customer complaints like "I did not know you were using my data for that" or negative social media comments about creepiness. An absence of negative surprises (customers saying "This ad knew too much about me!") is a qualitative success metric demonstrating that transparency governance is effective.

Transparency & Trust + Data Analytics & Continuous Improvement

Key Barriers/Challenges:

- **Lack of measurement of trust and sentiment:** The organization is not tracking customer trust or comfort with personalization in a data-driven way. Important signals – such as customer satisfaction with personalized experiences or trust scores – are not quantified, meaning the company might overlook growing dissatisfaction until it becomes a serious issue. Without analytics on trust (e.g., survey data, opt-out rates), it is hard to improve on this dimension.
- **No monitoring of personalization acceptance/behaviors:** There is little analysis of how customers actually respond to personalization features. For example, if a segment of users consistently ignores personalized product recommendations or frequently uses privacy tools to limit personalization, those behaviors should inform strategy adjustments. A failure to monitor these patterns means the company may continue ineffective or unwelcome personalization practices, diminishing overall Customer Experience.

Recommendations:

- **Define Trust & Acceptance Metrics:** Expand the analytics framework to include customer trust and acceptance indicators. This could involve regular customer surveys with questions on trust ("I feel comfortable with how my data is used") and personalization satisfaction, tracking the percentage of customers opting out of personalization, monitoring unsubscribe rates specifically for personalized content, or even analyzing sentiment in customer reviews/comments regarding personalization. By quantifying these factors, they become actionable metrics that can be improved over time just like sales or NPS.

- **Integrate Feedback into Continuous Improvement:** Treat trust and acceptance data as key inputs in the continuous improvement cycle. For instance, correlate spikes in opt-outs or drops in trust scores with recent personalization initiatives to identify what might have caused discomfort. If analytics show that certain personalized offers have higher opt-out rates, adjust or communicate differently. Set up alerts or periodic reviews of these metrics so they are front-and-center (e.g., a monthly "trust report" alongside revenue reports) to ensure they get attention and follow-up.
- **Experiment with Transparency Levels:** Use an experimental approach to find the optimal ways to build trust. For example, A/B test different transparency measures – one group of customers might receive very detailed explanations for personalized recommendations, while another receives a basic note – and measure any differences in engagement or trust feedback. Continuous testing of transparency techniques (frequency of communication, depth of explanation, placement of consent prompts, etc.) will reveal what best increases customer comfort without overwhelming them. This data-driven tweaking ensures that transparency efforts are effective and evolve with customer expectations.

Suggested Action Steps:

1. Add **trust-related questions or metrics** to existing customer feedback mechanisms. For example, include a trust/satisfaction question in your periodic customer survey or after customer support interactions ("How do you feel about the personalization features in your experience with us?" rated on a scale). Also, instrument your systems to flag behaviors like personalization opt-outs, hiding of recommended items, or prolonged time adjusting privacy settings as data points indicating lower acceptance.
2. Implement a simple **dashboard for trust metrics** accessible to management. This could display trends like: Trust survey score this quarter vs last, # of opt-outs from personalized content this month, % of users who clicked "Why am I seeing this?" (interest in transparency), etc. Review this dashboard in management meetings to make it part of the decision framework.
3. Identify one or two areas to perform **transparency experiments**. For example, on the website product recommendation section, test adding a short explanation for one cohort of users while another cohort gets none, and measure if those who see explanations engage more or provide higher feedback scores. Alternatively, test sending a "Behind the Scenes of Your Recommendations" email to a small user group and see if it affects their trust or engagement (measured via subsequent behavior or direct feedback).
4. Close the loop: when trust or acceptance metrics indicate an issue (say a drop in trust score or a rise in opt-outs after a new personalization launch), convene a quick response team (product, data, privacy) to analyze why. Develop a hypothesis (e.g., "Customers felt this was too personal without explanation"), take corrective action (add an explanation or dial back that feature), and then monitor if metrics recover. This rapid response becomes part of the continuous improvement culture.

Quick Wins:

- If not already tracked, start monitoring a very simple indicator like **the rate of personalization opt-outs** (if you offer an opt-out of personalized emails or recommendations). It can often be extracted from email system data or preference center logs. Even without a full survey, this metric immediately tells you if a significant number of customers are rejecting personalization – a potential red flag to address.
- Add a feedback option specifically for personalization: e.g., in a recommendation carousel, a small "Feedback" or "Not relevant?" button. Gathering a few quick anecdotal pieces of feedback from this can highlight obvious issues (like wrong assumptions in the algorithm) that you can fix rapidly, improving acceptance.

Required Resources & Effort:

- *Human:* Data analysts or customer insight specialists to design surveys and parse the results; possibly a data scientist to correlate trust metrics with operational data. Product managers or customer experience leads will need to take ownership of acting on these insights. Also, involvement of an experimentation specialist or use of an A/B testing team for the transparency experiments.
- *Tools:* Survey tools or in-app feedback widgets to collect sentiment data; business intelligence tools (like a dashboard platform) to aggregate and display metrics; A/B testing framework within your digital channels to run experiments. If these tools exist, it is more about configuring them for these new metrics.
- *Effort:* Moderate – adding metrics and surveys is not technically heavy, but careful design is needed to ensure questions are unbiased and meaningful. The main effort is organizational: making time for analysis and follow-up on trust metrics regularly. The budget impact is low if using existing analytics and survey platforms; experiments might require some development effort but can often be done with current marketing tech stacks.

Success Metrics:

- **Improved trust and comfort indicators:** For instance, an upward trend in the customer trust survey score over multiple quarters, or a decrease in the percentage of customers opting out of personalization features. These indicate customers are becoming more comfortable with how personalization is being handled.
- **Adaptive personalization strategy:** A more qualitative success sign is that personalization tactics evolve in response to customer sentiment data – for example, the company may be able to point to several instances where analytics showed a trust issue and the team successfully adjusted the approach (and later metrics confirmed the improvement). This adaptability and responsiveness itself becomes a competitive strength, leading to consistently positive Customer Experiences.

Transparency & Trust + Technological Infrastructure for Personalization

Key Barriers/Challenges:

- **Lack of explainability in personalization systems:** The algorithms and systems providing personalized recommendations or content operate as "black boxes" from the customer's perspective. When customers cannot understand why they are seeing certain personalized results, it can create confusion or skepticism ("This feels random or creepy"). Technologically, if the platform does not support providing explanations or insights to users, trust suffers.
- **No customer-facing privacy tools or controls in the tech stack:** The personalization infrastructure might not include features that allow customers to review or manage their own data and personalization settings. Without built-in transparency tools like privacy dashboards, preference centers, or easy opt-out toggles in the product, customers have limited visibility and control, undermining trust. Essentially, the technology does not empower transparency or self-service for privacy.
- **Security or privacy not fully baked into personalization tech:** (Related challenge) If the infrastructure has not been rigorously secured or designed with privacy (encryption, access controls, compliance logs) in mind, there is an increased risk of data breaches or misuse. Any such incident would drastically erode trust and confidence in personalized services.

Recommendations:

- **Implement Explainable Personalization Features:** Choose technologies or add modules that can deliver **explainability** for personalized outputs. For example, if you use a recommendation engine, enable a feature that shows the rationale ("Recommended because you liked X" or "People with similar tastes bought Y"). If such features are not available out-of-the-box, consider custom development of a simple rules-based explanation (even a static message like "We personalize based on your browsing history" on the page). Making the system's workings slightly more transparent through the UI greatly increases user comfort, as they will not feel the personalization is coming from an unknowable source.
- **Integrate Customer Control Tools:** Ensure the tech infrastructure includes or connects to **customer control panels** for data and personalization. This might involve deploying a user-facing privacy dashboard that ties into your Back (showing data like saved interests, past purchases used for recommendations, etc.), or leveraging features in CRM/marketing software that allow preference management. Technologically, it requires linking the data you have on customers with a Front-stage interface securely. By giving customers a window into the data and the ability to adjust what data is used or what types of personalization they receive, you leverage tech to build trust. For example, a streaming service might let users toggle "use my watch history to recommend new titles – on/off".
- **Strengthen Security & Privacy by Design:** Conduct a thorough review of the personalization tech stack for security vulnerabilities and privacy compliance. This includes ensuring data is encrypted in transit and at rest, access to personalization data

is logged and restricted, and that the system adheres to regulations (GDPR, CCPA, etc.). From an infrastructure standpoint, implement **privacy-by-design** principles (for instance, anonymize data where individual identity is not needed for personalization logic). Communicate these efforts to customers in general terms ("Our personalization systems are secured with state-of-the-art encryption and we only use data in compliance with X") – knowing that the technology is safe and responsibly managed boosts trust even if customers do not see these details directly.

Suggested Action Steps:

1. Evaluate current personalization tools for **explainability features**. Check vendor documentation or system capabilities: some AI-based systems now offer explainable AI modules. If available, turn on these features or configure them (e.g., enabling a "Why recommended" API call). If not available, design a simple logic to generate an explanation string from the data (for example, if segment = "Hiker", explanation = "because you're interested in hiking"). Prototype this in one channel first.
2. Develop the **customer privacy/control dashboard** (if not existing). This likely involves Front-stage development (to create a user interface in account settings or profile page) and Back endpoints to fetch user data and update preferences. Start with basic functions: list the categories of data being used and provide an on/off toggle for each personalization category (like "use my location for recommendations"). Ensure that toggling off truly suppresses data usage in downstream systems (coordinate with IT to connect this to personalization logic).
3. Run a **security audit** on systems that store or process customer data for personalization. Fix any critical vulnerabilities found (this might include patching software, improving password policies, or segmenting databases). Simultaneously, review data flows: Are we sending customer data to any third-party personalization service? If yes, ensure contracts and encryption are in place. If not already, implement routine penetration testing focused on personalization features (like recommendation APIs, etc.).
4. Implement a **privacy compliance check** into the development cycle: any new personalization feature must be reviewed by a privacy officer or compliance team member before deployment. This check should verify that the feature collects the minimum data required, that it honors existing customer preferences (i.e., if someone opted out, the feature respects that), and that any new data use is communicated.
5. Communicate improvements: When rolling out the explainability or dashboard features, highlight them in release notes or a customer newsletter ("New: See *why* we recommend products and control what we use – we believe you have a right to know and choose."). This reinforces trust by showing the company actively implementing transparency-enhancing tech.

Quick Wins:

- If your recommendation engine or email personalization platform allows it, **activate a basic explanation label** immediately. For instance, turn on subject line annotations like "[Preferred for you]" or add a small caption under product picks ("Recommended based

on your past purchases"). Even if not very detailed, this quick change can make personalization feel less mysterious.

- Introduce a **simple user preference toggle** in an existing channel with minimal development. For example, add a checkbox in marketing emails or SMS: "✓ I prefer generic updates – do not tailor deals just for me." Although counter-intuitive to marketing, giving an easy opt-down builds trust and is easy to implement. Few will use it if they are comfortable, but its mere existence shows transparency in tech.

Required Resources & Effort:

- *Human:* Involvement of software developers and UX designers to implement explainability features and customer dashboards. Data engineers or IT personnel to ensure that customer preferences connect correctly to data usage in systems. Security experts (could be internal or external consultants) to perform audits and guide enhancements. A privacy/compliance officer to oversee and sign off on designs.
- *Tools:* Depending on your tech stack: you might use existing modules from AI/ML providers for explainability, customer identity management systems for preference control, and security tools (encryption libraries, monitoring software) for strengthening privacy-by-design. Ensure your systems are updated to the latest versions, as many platforms now incorporate privacy features natively.
- *Effort:* Moderate – adding user-facing components like a dashboard or new UI explanations requires development time and testing across platforms (web, mobile). However, it can often be done incrementally (feature by feature rather than a giant overhaul). Security improvements might be an ongoing effort but should be prioritized as critical (potentially high effort but also high necessity). Budget might be allocated to hiring a security auditor, purchasing any needed software upgrades, and development hours. The guiding principle is that **investment in trust tech is preventative** – it averts costly losses of customers or regulatory fines.

Success Metrics:

- **User engagement with transparency tools:** Monitor how many customers are using the new dashboard or controls. If a meaningful segment of your user base checks their data or toggles preferences, it is a sign they value the feature (and thus, you've provided something they needed for trust). Even low usage can be fine (it may mean customers are content), but any positive usage indicates empowerment.
- **Trust retention post-launch:** After implementing these transparency tech features, track customer trust or satisfaction scores for improvement. Also, watch for stability in personalization usage – for example, if previously some customers were opting out entirely due to mistrust, after giving them controls, you might retain more of them as active personalization users (they choose to stay in but with some limits). An increase in customers maintaining personalization "on" state can be a success indicator that trust in the system has grown.

Personalized Customer Journey + Personalization Strategy

Key Barriers/Challenges:

- **Fragmented journey personalization:** The personalization strategy only addresses certain stages of the customer journey and overlooks others. For instance, a company might personalize the purchase phase (product recommendations at checkout) but provide a generic experience in the onboarding or post-purchase support phase. This limited scope causes disjointed experiences, where customers feel a personalized touch in some interactions but not others, breaking the overall experience continuity.
- **Lack of cross-channel integration in strategy:** Personalization efforts are siloed by channel or department rather than orchestrated under one unified strategy. One symptom is inconsistent experiences – e.g., marketing emails are highly personalized, but in-store or support interactions are not, because each channel has its own approach. The absence of a unified cross-channel personalization game plan leads to uneven customer journeys X, diluting the effectiveness of CEM as customers switch contexts.

Recommendations:

- **Whole-Journey Personalization Planning:** Expand the personalization strategy to explicitly cover **every stage of the customer journey**, from initial awareness and acquisition through to retention and loyalty. Use customer journey mapping to identify all key touchpoints (website visit, product usage, customer service call, etc.) and ensure the strategy includes personalization tactics for each, appropriate to its context. For example, strategy should mention personalization in pre-sales (like tailoring website content based on referral source), onboarding (guiding new users with custom tips), and post-purchase (loyalty offers based on purchase history). Addressing each stage prevents gaps where the experience reverts to one-size-fits-all.
- **Unified Cross-Channel Strategy:** Develop a **cross-channel personalization framework** that standardizes how personalization is implemented across different channels. This means creating guidelines or protocols that every channel (online, mobile app, call center, retail store, etc.) follows, so the personalization feels consistent. For instance, define common segments or personas used company-wide, ensure messaging tone and offer logic are aligned, and use centralized customer data so all channels draw from the same insights. Strategically, this may involve forming a central personalization team or governance council to coordinate across departments, making personalization a collaborative, not isolated, effort.
- **Journey Analytics in Strategy:** Incorporate journey-level analytics and KPIs into the strategy to keep it customer-centric. Instead of evaluating personalization success only within channels (like email click-through rates), look at metrics that span the journey, such as drop-off rates between stages or the overall customer lifetime value influenced by personalization. By doing so, the strategy will focus on smoothing the entire journey. For example, if data shows a drop-off after onboarding, the strategy might prioritize personalization improvements in that specific stage (like adding personalized training or support touches). This ensures continuous alignment of strategy with real journey performance.

Suggested Action Steps:

1. Conduct a **customer journey mapping workshop** with stakeholders from all customer-facing departments. Identify current personalization efforts at each stage and note where none exist. Use customer feedback and pain points to highlight stages that would benefit most from personalization (e.g., customers often complain the onboarding is confusing – a sign to personalize it with relevant tips).
2. Create a **gap analysis report**: For each journey stage (Awareness, Consideration, Purchase, Onboarding, Usage, Support, Loyalty), list existing personalization elements vs. ideal state. Highlight stages with gaps or inconsistency. For example, "Support: currently no personalization – ideal: support portal suggests FAQs based on customer profile."
3. Update the personalization strategy document to add a section or matrix ensuring coverage of all stages. Clearly outline new initiatives to fill the gaps. For example: "Q3 initiative – personalize onboarding emails based on product usage data" or "Implement personalized re-engagement messages at week 8 of inactivity." Assign each initiative to relevant channel owners but align them under one roadmap.
4. Establish a **cross-channel personalization task force** or steering committee. This group meets regularly to share insights and ensure execution aligns. Early actions could include agreeing on a unified customer segmentation scheme, selecting a common technology (like a Customer Data Platform) to share data, and writing channel-agnostic personalization guidelines.
5. Communicate the unified strategy to all teams. Ensure everyone understands the big-picture goal: a seamless personalized journey. Encourage teams to think beyond their silo (e.g., the email team coordinates with the web team to make sure a promo a customer clicked in email is reflected when they land on the site). Build this coordination into project plans and possibly performance goals.

Quick Wins:

- Identify one **neglected stage** of the journey that is relatively easy to personalize and tackle it immediately. For instance, if post-purchase follow-up is impersonal, set up a quick win like sending a personalized thank-you message that includes something relevant (like tips for the specific product they bought). This can often be done with simple scripting in your email tool and demonstrates the value of full-journey thinking.
- Align an obvious **cross-channel element** right away: if you already send personalized product recommendations by email, ensure that when the customer clicks through to the website, the landing page recognizes them and continues the personalization (e.g., shows those same products or similar content). This might just require linking campaign parameters or using existing personalization features on the website. It's a quick technical fix that smooths the journey between at least two channels.

Required Resources & Effort:

- *Human:* Cross-functional involvement is crucial. You'll need engagement from marketing, sales, e-commerce, product, customer support, etc. Perhaps appoint a **Customer Journey Personalization Lead** to coordinate these efforts. Data analysts to provide journey analytics, and customer experience designers to refine journey maps with personalization in mind. Leadership support is needed to break silos and encourage collaboration.
- *Tools:* A unified view of the customer (CRM or Customer Data Platform) is very helpful, as is journey analytics software that can visualize customer flows. If not already in place, investing in a CDP or integrating existing systems will facilitate cross-channel data sharing. Also, communication and project management tools for the task force to collaborate (regular meetings, shared documentation) are needed.
- *Effort:* Moderate to high – aligning across departments can be challenging and time-consuming. Some initiatives (like implementing a CDP or new personalization in an app) can be technically intensive. However, the process can be incremental: start with alignment and low-hanging fruit, then gradually take on bigger integrations. The budgeting should account for potential new software and the time teams devote to coordination (which is an indirect cost). Emphasize that this is a strategic priority to justify allocation of time and resources.

Success Metrics:

- **Experience consistency score:** Improvement in customer feedback related to having a seamless experience. For example, more customers might agree to statements like "No matter how I interact with Company X, it feels like they know me" in surveys after these initiatives.
- **Reduced drop-offs and improved engagement across journey stages:** With a fully personalized journey, customers are less likely to disengage at weak points. So success can be measured by metrics like higher conversion rates from one stage to the next (e.g., more trial users convert to paying customers if onboarding is personalized) or reduced churn rates in later stages (because loyalty initiatives are personalized and effective). These indicate that aligning strategy to the whole journey is paying off in better continuity and retention.

Personalized Customer Journey + Ethics & Privacy

Key Barriers/Challenges:

- **Unidentified privacy risks at journey touchpoints:** When mapping the customer journey, certain stages (like data capture during onboarding, or personal info requested during support) may harbor privacy risks that go unnoticed. Without a practice of privacy assessment at each stage, the company might inadvertently collect or use data in ways customers find intrusive or that run afoul of regulations. Essentially, not every step of the journey has been vetted for "privacy friendliness," leading to possible blind spots (e.g., a personalization during account signup that asks too many personal questions too soon).
- **Intrusive personalization tactics harming trust:** At some touchpoints, personalization can become overbearing or "creepy" if not governed – for example, a customer browsing a product in-store then immediately getting a text about it may feel stalked if they weren't aware of tracking. If there are no guidelines on what level of personalization is appropriate at each stage, some interactions might cross the line of customer comfort. In short, lack of an ethical rule-set for personalization intensity per stage can lead to trust breaches (like overly personal messages during what should be a low-intimacy stage).

Recommendations:

- **Privacy Checkpoints in the Journey:** Integrate **privacy and compliance reviews into customer journey planning**. For each stage of the journey, explicitly evaluate what personal data is collected or used, and ensure it meets governance standards (minimal, consensual, secure). For example, during lead acquisition, perhaps only generic data (like click behavior) is used for personalization, whereas during account creation, more personal data is collected but must be handled with extra transparency. By making privacy assessment a standard part of journey design, you catch potential issues early. This might result in adjustments like delaying certain personalizations until a later stage when trust is higher, or adding consent steps at sensitive points (e.g., asking "May we use your location to personalize your store experience?" when a customer opens a mobile app near a store).
- **Guidelines for Non-intrusive Personalization:** Develop an **ethical personalization playbook** that outlines how to personalize in a *helpful but not intrusive* way at each stage. For instance, in early stages (when a user is just browsing anonymously), guidelines might suggest only context-based suggestions ("Customers who viewed this also viewed…") rather than highly personal ones. In later stages (loyal customers), deeper personalization is fine *provided* it is expected and welcomed (like VIP loyalty offers based on extensive purchase history). The guideline could be: the more personal the data or the more intimate the message, the later in the relationship it should be applied, and always with customer awareness. Clearly define red lines such as "Don't use highly sensitive personal data (health, finance) for marketing personalization" or "Don't surprise customers with information they did not knowingly give us." These guardrails help maintain trust throughout the journey.

- **Responsive Privacy Practices:** Ensure there are mechanisms to quickly address privacy concerns that arise at any journey stage. Governance should include procedures like: if a customer complains about a certain personalized interaction feeling invasive, there is a rapid response (e.g., flag that incident, review that practice, and get back to the customer with resolution or an apology). Also, empower front-line staff at later journey stages (like customer support or account managers) with the ability to adjust personalization levels if a customer seems uncomfortable (for example, a support rep can switch off certain data tracking for a customer who raises a concern). This responsive approach shows customers that their comfort is valued over static rules.

Suggested Action Steps:

1. Perform a **journey-wide privacy audit** with the privacy/compliance team. Take the full journey map and annotate it with data points collected or used at each stage. For each, ask: Do we have customer consent here? Is this data usage obvious to the customer? Is it necessary? This can uncover, say, that marketing is auto-enrolling new sign-ups into personalized retargeting ads without clear consent – a gap to fix by adding an opt-in.
2. Create a set of **stage-by-stage personalization principles**. For example: "Awareness stage: use only contextual or segment-level data, no personal identifiers. Onboarding stage: explain why we ask for each piece of info. Active use stage: personalize to add value (tutorials, tips) based on actual usage data, with option for user to skip. Support stage: personal data used only to solve the problem, nothing more. Retention stage: personalize offers based on purchase history, but allow opt-out of targeted offers." Draft these with input from marketing, customer experience, legal, and even customer input if possible.
3. Review current personalization content against these principles. If any existing practice violates the non-intrusive guidelines, redesign or eliminate it. For example, if the principle says not to use precise location without opt-in and you currently send "You're near our store, come in!" push notifications without explicit permission, immediately change that to opt-in or cease it.
4. Train teams on **privacy-aware personalization**. Those who design campaigns or customer interactions should be aware of the new playbook. Use real scenarios – "Is this personalization idea crossing a line? At what stage is it appropriate?" – to build sensitivity. Also train customer-facing staff to detect discomfort: e.g., if a customer asks, "How did you know that about me?", staff should know how to transparently answer and offer the customer control over their data.
5. Establish a **feedback loop** for privacy concerns: for instance, add a category in customer feedback forms or support logs for "privacy/personalization concerns." Periodically, have the governance team review these to identify any pattern (e.g., multiple customers feeling a particular chatbot greeting is too personal) and act on it. Adjust journey guidelines if needed when new issues come up.

Quick Wins:

- Add a **consent checkbox or notice** at a sensitive point that currently lacks one. If, say, during account signup you currently auto-subscribe customers to personalized

newsletters, add a clear choice ("Send me personalized product updates – Yes/No"). A small UI change like this can instantly boost trust for new customers in that onboarding stage.

- For an immediate tone-down of a possibly intrusive practice, **limit frequency**: If you suspect one part of the journey might be over-personalized (customers are getting too many targeted messages), reduce how often it triggers while you develop a better solution. For instance, if you send follow-up emails every time someone abandons a cart (and that might feel pushy), change it to just one follow-up or add a delay. This quick tweak can make personalization feel less aggressive overnight.

Required Resources & Effort:

- *Human:* Privacy officers, legal counsel, or data protection experts to run audits and define compliance needs; customer experience and marketing strategists to implement changes without killing marketing effectiveness; trainers or communications specialists to disseminate new guidelines to employees. Possibly engage a customer advisory group to get their perspective on what feels intrusive – their input is invaluable to calibrate your policies.
- *Tools:* Adjustments in whatever systems handle consent (CRM, marketing automation) to include new opt-ins/opt-outs at various stages. Monitoring tools to ensure compliance (for example, a system to ensure no campaign goes out without the required consent tag). No major new tool is needed for governance itself aside from documentation and tracking – leverage existing systems by tweaking configurations for privacy (like turning off certain data collection by default until opt-in).
- *Effort:* Moderate – initial effort to audit and create guidelines is project-based and could take a few weeks of work. Implementing changes might be straightforward (adding checkboxes, changing message content) or could require development if deeper system changes are needed (like restructuring how data flows at certain points). However, since many privacy adjustments are simpler than launching new features (often it is reducing or clarifying something), the effort is generally manageable. Budget might be minimal unless you decide to invest in external consulting for an audit or in new consent management modules.

Success Metrics:

- **Compliance and trust signals:** Successfully passing any external privacy assessments or compliance checks (e.g., no fines or legal issues, good results in GDPR compliance audits) would indicate robust governance. On the customer side, metrics like **reduced opt-out rates** or **improved trust feedback specifically at stages that were previously problematic** can be observed. For example, if early-stage prospects complained about too-personal marketing and that complaint rate drops after changes, that is a win.
- **Customer comfort throughout journey:** Hard to measure directly, but could be inferred through steady engagement without drop-offs due to privacy. If you have a metric like "percentage of users who disable personalization features," you would aim for that to decrease or remain low. Customer qualitative feedback such as "I appreciate

how respectful/polite your personalization is" (as seen in surveys or interviews) can also serve as a success indicator that ethical governance is succeeding at each journey stage.

Personalized Customer Journey + Data Analytics & Continuous Improvement

Key Barriers/Challenges:

- **Generalized analytics obscuring journey specifics:** If analytics are only reviewed in aggregate (e.g., overall conversion rate or total sales), issues at particular journey stages may be hidden. For example, the company might know overall sales from personalized campaigns are good, but not realize that the onboarding stage personalization is underperforming because data is not broken down by stage. Without stage-specific analysis, the organization cannot pinpoint at which step personalization is failing or succeeding, hampering targeted improvements.
- **Siloed data across channels:** Data analytics is not unified across touchpoints, leading to an inconsistent understanding of the Customer Experience. If web, mobile, and in-store data are not connected, the team might misattribute drop-offs or duplicated recommendations to the wrong causes. Siloed analytics can give a fragmented picture: one team sees their channel metrics, but nobody sees the holistic journey view, resulting in disjointed optimizations that do not actually improve the end-to-end experience.

Recommendations:

- **Stage-Specific Performance Tracking:** Implement analytics that track personalization performance **at each journey stage** and for each major touchpoint. Define KPIs per stage – e.g., "Personalized content click-through in Awareness stage," "Conversion rate of personalized offers in Consideration stage," "Drop-off rate after personalized onboarding emails," "Repeat purchase rate with loyalty personalization." By slicing data this way, you can detect if, say, personalization is strong in early stages but weak in later stages (or vice versa) and investigate why. Use funnels and cohort analysis to watch how customers move with or without personalization aids through the journey. This granular visibility highlights exactly where to focus improvements.
- **Unified Customer Analytics Platform:** Integrate data from all channels into a **single customer analytics view.** This might involve deploying a Customer Data Platform or data lake that aggregates interactions from website, app, CRM, support systems, etc. The goal is to be able to attribute and sequence events across channels – for instance, knowing that a customer saw a personalized homepage, then later interacted with a personalized email, then came to a store – to measure the cumulative effect on their journey. With unified data, analytics can reveal patterns like "Customers who get consistent cross-channel personalization have 20 % higher engagement" or uncover frictions like "Many customers who click a personalized email link fail to see related personalization on the site, and then drop off." Unified analytics directly supports continuous improvement by giving a true picture of the customer path.

- **Actionable Insight Process:** Ensure that insights from journey analytics are translated into action routinely. It's not enough to have data; establish a continuous improvement loop: after analyzing, create hypotheses and run small experiments to improve the stage or cross-channel experience, then measure again. For example, if analysis finds that mobile app users are not converting despite personalization, hypothesize a cause (maybe the offers are not mobile-optimized) and test a change (redesign offer display for mobile). Treat each part of the journey as an opportunity for A/B testing and refinement. By formalizing this process (perhaps through a "journey analytics task force" or regular report-to-action meetings), you turn data into tangible customer experience improvements steadily.

Suggested Action Steps:

1. Identify key **metrics for each stage** of the funnel/journey and ensure tracking is in place. For awareness, maybe track % of visitors who engage with personalized web content. For conversion, track conversion rates for those who interacted with a personalized offer vs those who did not. For retention, track churn rates among customers receiving personalized outreach vs not, etc. Work with analytics teams to implement these event captures and segmentations in your analytics tools.
2. Audit current data silos: list where customer interaction data is stored (web analytics, mobile analytics, CRM, PoS system, etc.). Work with IT/data engineering to plan a **data integration project** – even if it is incremental. For a quick win, you might start by linking web and email data via common identifiers (like email address or customer ID) to see cross-channel behavior. Long term, consider a unified database or CDP that ingests all sources.
3. Build a **cross-channel dashboard or report** that visualizes the unified journey. For example, a dashboard that shows a cohort of customers from first touch to purchase, highlighting at which step (and on which channel) drop-offs happen. This could be a manual effort at first (analysts combining spreadsheets from different systems) but aim to automate it. Share this with all relevant teams to have a shared understanding of journey health.
4. Establish a **Journey Improvement Forum** (could be part of an existing customer experience committee). In a monthly meeting, present one part of the journey analysis and findings (rotate focus: e.g., this month focus on onboarding stage metrics). Discuss potential improvements, then assign teams to implement changes in a test/pilot. For instance, if stage analysis shows the onboarding email open rate is low, decide to test a more personalized subject line vs a generic one in a controlled experiment.
5. Use advanced analytics where possible: if resources allow, apply machine learning to journey data to identify hidden patterns (like "customers who do X in early stage but do not get Y later are likely to churn"). This can yield insight for preventative actions (e.g., if someone skipped a tutorial, proactively send them personalized help so they do not churn). These predictive insights can feed continuous improvement by addressing issues before they fully manifest.

Quick Wins:

- If fully unified analytics is far off, do a **manual journey analysis** with readily available data. For example, take a small sample of customers and manually follow their interaction logs across systems for a recent campaign or period. Mapping 10–20 customers' journeys (anecdotally) often reveals obvious breakpoints. A quick insight might be: "All customers who came from our personalized Facebook ad still saw a generic homepage – no wonder many bounced." That insight can be addressed quickly (pass context to homepage).
- Start a simple **stage-specific survey**: add a one-question poll at a key stage, like after onboarding, asking "How was your experience getting started? Anything we could do to make it more relevant to you?" This is quick to implement via in-app pop-up or email, and even a handful of responses can guide immediate tweaks (e.g., if users say the tutorial was not relevant, personalize it based on their use-case next time).

Required Resources & Effort:

- *Human:* Data analysts or a data insights team to define metrics, integrate sources, and interpret results. Possibly need IT/developers for integration tasks and instrumenting tracking at various touchpoints. customer experience strategists to coordinate the improvement forum and ensure actions are taken. Without silos, collaboration is needed across marketing, product, analytics, and IT.
- *Tools:* Modern analytics platforms (Google Analytics 4, Adobe Analytics, etc.) support cross-domain tracking and funnels – leverage these fully. A Customer Data Platform can streamline unified data but can be costly; evaluate ROI. Even using your data warehouse with BI tools can achieve a lot if done systematically. Also, A/B testing tools or capabilities to implement improvements and measure their impact.
- *Effort:* Moderate to high – achieving a single customer view requires technical work and possibly new tooling, which can be a sizable project. However, starting small (integrating two major sources first) can keep effort manageable and deliver quick wins to justify further investment. Continuous improvement processes need sustained effort (recurring meetings, follow-through on experiments). Budget might be allocated to new software or cloud data storage, and possibly hiring data specialists. Emphasize that better journey analytics prevent wasted marketing spend and improve conversion, which often more than pays for the analytics investment.

Success Metrics:

- **Better stage performance metrics:** You should see improvements in the previously weak points of the journey. For example, if personalization was failing at the onboarding stage, after targeted fixes the onboarding completion rate or early-stage satisfaction should rise. Each stage metric that was targeted for improvement shows positive movement quarter over quarter.
- **Holistic customer behavior improvements:** With unified data and continuous tweaks, metrics like overall **customer lifetime value** or **multi-channel engagement** should improve. Customers might begin to respond consistently across channels (indicating the experience is cohesive). Another sign of success is when internal teams start using the

journey analytics routinely to make decisions, reflecting an organizational shift to journey-centric, data-driven thinking – a cultural success beyond just the numbers.

Personalized Customer Journey + Technological Infrastructure for Personalization

Key Barriers/Challenges:

- **Disconnected systems causing fragmented personalization:** Customer-facing systems (website, app, CRM, in-store systems) are not well integrated, leading to a fragmented view of the customer and inconsistent personalization. For example, a customer might get a personalized offer online, but the store staff or call center has no visibility of it, or vice versa. This lack of unified platforms means each channel might personalize in a vacuum, resulting in jarring experiences when customers transition between touchpoints.
- **Lack of real-time data sharing:** Personalization is hampered by delays in data synchronization between systems. If one system does not update another until hours or days later, personalization can be out-of-date – e.g., a customer's action (like viewing a product or resolving an issue) is not immediately reflected in recommendations or communications on another channel. These latency issues make the journey feel inconsistent (customers might even receive recommendations for something they just bought, due to non-real-time systems).
- **Missing omnichannel capabilities:** The current tech stack might not support orchestrating personalization across all channels seamlessly. There may be no single engine or rules that ensure, for instance, that a marketing email, website banner, and mobile app message all work together (instead of redundantly). Without an omnichannel personalization platform or integration layer, efforts are duplicated or conflicting, and it is hard to maintain a coherent narrative for the customer throughout their journey.

Recommendations:

- **Integrate Customer Systems:** Invest in technology integration to **unify customer data and profiles across all touchpoints.** This could involve adopting an integrated CRM that sales, support, and marketing all use, or linking databases so that there is one central customer profile accessible by all systems (with preferences, history, etc.). By having a single source of truth, any channel can pull the same personalization-relevant data. For instance, when a customer contacts support, the agent's interface can show recent personalized offers the customer received or products they browsed – enabling a more informed interaction. Integration can be achieved via middleware that syncs data or via selecting a platform that covers multiple functions. The result should be a **consistent, unified customer view** that tech systems reference for personalization logic.
- **Enable Real-Time Personalization Infrastructure:** Implement technologies (or configure existing ones) to support **real-time data exchange and decisioning**. For example, use streaming data pipelines or webhooks that instantly relay key customer events (purchase made, product viewed, service ticket opened) to all relevant systems. Additionally, consider a real-time decision engine or rules engine that updates personalization rules on the fly. This ensures that as the customer progresses in their

journey, each subsequent touchpoint's personalization is immediately informed by the latest context (e.g., stopping promotional offers for a product right after it is purchased). Real-time capabilities make personalization truly responsive, adjusting the journey in the moment rather than on a delay.

- **Adopt Omnichannel Personalization Tools:** Consider deploying an **omnichannel personalization platform** or building an internal solution that allows orchestration of personalization campaigns across channels. Such a system would coordinate messages so customers receive a coherent sequence rather than independent siloed messages. It could, for instance, manage a rule like "After customer interacts with a personalized web recommendation, do not send them the same item in an email; instead follow up with complementary product in email after 1 day." Having a unified rule set reduces contradictory communications and repetition. Technology-wise, this might be an extension of a marketing automation platform or a dedicated journey orchestration engine that sits on top of channel-specific tools. The key is that it uses integrated data and has a central logic, ensuring every channel is in sync regarding what personalization the customer has seen and will see next.

Suggested Action Steps:

1. Conduct a **systems architecture review** to map out all customer-related systems and data flows. Identify disconnects – e.g., "POS system not connected to email marketing database" or "mobile app events not feeding into analytics in real-time." Prioritize which integrations would yield the most improvement. (Often connecting online and offline data, or marketing and support data, are high-impact).
2. Quick integration wins: Have IT implement or use an **integration middleware** (like an Enterprise Service Bus or even simpler, APIs/webhooks) between at least two key systems. For example, if currently e-commerce purchases are not seen by the email system until next day, set up a webhook to notify the email platform instantly when a purchase happens, so it can suppress or tailor any immediate emails. Test and ensure data is syncing quickly.
3. Evaluate technology options for unified personalization: research if your current vendors offer modules for omnichannel orchestration or real-time personalization. Many CRM or marketing cloud solutions have add-ons for single customer view and journey orchestration. Also, consider a Customer Data Platform which can act as that unified brain, feeding each channel with consistent data. Make a build vs buy decision: integrating existing systems might suffice, or a new platform might simplify it – weigh costs and benefits.
4. Plan and execute a **unified profile database** if one does not exist. This could be as straightforward as ensuring all systems write to a shared database or as complex as implementing a new CRM. Start with critical data fields like customer ID, contact info, key preferences, and transaction history. Ensure every system can read/write to it. Pilot this with a subset of data or a particular segment to validate that systems can indeed use the unified data without issues.
5. Once integration foundations are laid, **design cross-channel personalization workflows**. For example, map out: "Customer does X on Channel A → System updates profile in real-time → Channel B personalization adjusts accordingly within Y minutes."

Implement one or two such workflows as pilots. Perhaps choose a scenario like cart abandonment: if a customer abandons a cart on the website and later opens the mobile app, ensure the mobile app instantly knows to remind them or show related items (instead of generic content). Use the pilots to refine technical performance and coordination logic.

6. Monitor performance: integrated, real-time systems are more complex, so set up monitoring to ensure data flows are working (no huge backlogs or failures) and that personalization rules are firing correctly across channels. Having logs or dashboards for integration health will help the tech team quickly fix issues, which is important for reliability and trust.

Quick Wins:

- **Manual data sharing as a stopgap:** Until full integration is done, you can create an interim solution like a daily centralized report of key customer activity that is emailed to relevant teams. For instance, send store managers a list of "customers who received these top 3 personalized online offers this week" so staff can be aware if those customers walk in. It's not real-time, but it is an immediate step toward unified knowledge using existing tools (reports, email).
- **Real-time trigger on a single data point:** Pick a very important personalization trigger and make it real-time. For example, if review data shows recommending recently purchased items is a big annoyance, ensure that purchase events instantly remove those items from the recommender pool for that user. This could be a quick fix with minimal integration (perhaps directly adjusting the recommendation engine's data via API when a purchase completes).

Required Resources & Effort:

- *Human:* Strong involvement from IT architects and developers for system integration; possibly data engineers for building unified databases. Collaboration between IT and business is essential to set the right priorities. Business process owners (marketing, sales, support) will need to help redesign workflows once tech is integrated. If using a new platform, vendor support or consulting may be needed for implementation.
- *Tools:* Middleware or integration tools (could range from enterprise solutions like MuleSoft or Zapier for simpler tasks), APIs of each system, a central database or Customer Data Platform for unified profiles, and possibly an orchestration engine. Real-time streaming tech like Kafka might be used for high-volume instant updates. These choices depend on scale and existing environment. Monitoring tools for data pipelines will also be useful.
- *Effort:* High – true integration and real-time enablement is often a significant IT project. It may be rolled out in phases over many months. Ensure alignment with IT roadmaps and possibly secure budget for integration projects (often justified under "improving customer experience" or "digital transformation" initiatives). That said, focusing on the most painful disconnections first can bring noticeable improvements early, which can build momentum and justify further effort.

Success Metrics:

- **Consistency and continuity indicators:** A drop in incidents where customers experience inconsistency. For example, measure the frequency of customer complaints like "I was told something different online vs in-store" – this should decrease. Or track how many customers engage with personalized content in multiple channels; if integration works, multi-channel engagement should rise because the experience complements rather than confuses (e.g., a customer who clicks a personalized email is more likely to convert on the site since the site recognizes them).
- **Timeliness of personalization:** Internal metrics like data latency (time it takes for a customer action to reflect in all systems) can be measured. Success would be reducing this from days to hours to minutes, depending on goals. From a customer perspective, success is when personalization feels immediate and up-to-date: for instance, if you survey customers, fewer should say they get irrelevant recommendations (like "I keep seeing products I already bought" should disappear). Another success mark is increased adoption of personalization features – when they trust the system is consistent, they may use it more across channels, boosting overall engagement and conversion rates on personalized content across the board.

Personalized Offers & Recommendations + Personalization Strategy

Key Barriers/Challenges:

- **No clear strategy for personalized offers:** The organization lacks a defined approach or set of guidelines for how to create and deliver personalized offers and recommendations. This leads to inconsistent execution – some teams might experiment with personalization while others do not, and the quality or relevance of offers can vary widely. Without strategic clarity, personalized offers may be poorly targeted or even conflict with each other, confusing customers.
- **Inconsistent prioritization across channels:** Personalized recommendations are not applied uniformly; certain channels (like the website) might show personalized suggestions while others (like retail or email) might not, or they prioritize different things. This inconsistency often stems from a strategy that has not set a unified direction, resulting in siloed efforts. Customers experience this as uneven treatment – e.g., great recommendations in app, but generic ones in-store – which can weaken overall effectiveness and brand impression.

Recommendations:

- **Develop a Personalized Offer Strategy Blueprint:** Create a formal strategy document or playbook that addresses personalized offers and recommendations specifically. This should include the objectives of personalization (e.g., improving relevance, increasing cross-sell, enhancing customer value), the scope (which channels and customer segments to cover), and clear guidelines on how offers are to be personalized. For instance, the strategy might stipulate, "Every digital channel will feature product or content recommendations tailored to the individual's behavior or profile, using a

defined set of data inputs (purchase history, browsing, etc.). In offline channels, associates will use clienteling tools to do the same." Including examples and best practices in this blueprint will help teams understand what good looks like.

- **Standardize Personalization Rules & Processes:** To avoid each channel doing its own thing, establish standardized **rules or algorithms** for recommendations that can be adapted to each context. For example, decide centrally the logic like "Top recommendation types we use: 'Trending for you', 'Because you purchased X', 'Customers like you also bought Y'" and make these available in all channels so messaging is consistent. Standardize processes such as offer creation (all personalized offers go through a criteria checklist: aligns with customer's demonstrated interests, passes ethical/privacy checks, etc.). By doing so, whether a customer is on the website, mobile app, or talking to a salesperson, the personalized suggestions they get are based on the same philosophy and data, varying only in presentation.
- **Strategic Channel Integration:** Ensure the personalization strategy calls for **integration between channels** when it comes to offers. Strategically, plan campaigns and customer journeys such that a personalized recommendation can move with the customer. For example, if a customer does not act on a personalized product recommendation on the website, strategy might dictate a follow-up via email or a reminder in the mobile app after a certain time – as long as it remains relevant. This requires coordination in planning: marketing and customer experience teams should create cross-channel personalization campaigns rather than isolated ones. The strategy should make personalized offers a core part of omnichannel campaign planning, not an afterthought.

Suggested Action Steps:

1. Hold a **strategy workshop** with key stakeholders (marketing leaders, product managers, sales/channel managers, data science team) to articulate the vision and goals for personalized offers. Questions to address: What Customer Experience do we want from our recommendations? What data will we use? How do we measure success (qualitatively, since we avoid numeric KPIs here, maybe in terms of consistency and engagement)? Use this to draft the strategy blueprint.
2. Create a **Personalization Playbook** document. Sections could include: Guiding Principles (e.g., "Offers will always aim to add customer value, not just push products"), Data & Insights to use for personalization (first-party data like purchases, preferences; maybe some second-party data, etc.), Offer Types (product recs, content, services, etc.), Channel Applications (how each channel should implement personalization), and Governance (who oversees and updates this strategy). Make it practical with do's and do nots.
3. Review existing personalized offer implementations across all channels against the new strategy. Identify gaps or deviations – for example, maybe the call center does not have access to recommendation tools, or emails are being personalized based on different criteria than the website. Develop a roadmap to close these gaps (upgrade systems, unify data, train staff, etc.).

4. Establish a **central personalization team or task force** if not already in place. Their job is to maintain the strategy, ensure adherence, and serve as internal consultants to each channel team. They can help roll out standardized algorithms or coordinate cross-channel campaigns. For example, if marketing plans a promotion, this team ensures personalized elements are included and aligned across the website, app, and store experience.
5. Train channel teams on the strategy and tools. Ensure that those creating content or offers on various platforms understand how to use the standardized approach. If new tools (like a unified recommendation engine) are introduced as part of standardization, provide hands-on training and playbook guides. Encourage feedback from these teams – maybe the store team needs a different kind of support or the website team finds certain recommendation logic not working well; use that to refine strategy iteratively.

Quick Wins:

- Identify a **successful personalized offer tactic** in one channel and replicate it quickly in another channel using existing means. For instance, if the website has a "Recommended for you" section that is working well, brief the email marketing team to include a similar "Recommended for you" block in the next newsletter. Alignment like this can be done swiftly with minimal development, using current data exports or manual curation if needed, and immediately makes the experience more cohesive.
- Conversely, remove any glaring **inconsistency** that is easy to fix. If, say, the mobile app is showing generic content to logged-in users while web is personalized, turn on a basic personalization feed on mobile by reusing the web's logic (most platforms allow you to reuse recommendation APIs in multiple channels). This quick action brings an underperforming channel up to par and demonstrates the value of a unified strategy.

Required Resources & Effort:

- *Human:* Involvement from senior leadership (to approve and champion the strategy), marketing strategists, data analysts/data scientists (for input on what's feasible data-wise), and representatives from each key channel for practical insights. Post-strategy, possibly dedicate a **Personalization Manager** role or team if scale permits. Content creators and campaign managers will need to align their work with the new guidelines, which might involve some retraining or shift in workflow (e.g., consulting the centralized data more often).
- *Tools:* May require enhancements to ensure all channels have access to personalization capabilities. This could mean extending a recommendation engine to new channels, or providing frontline staff with tools (like a clienteling app that suggests products). Also, tools for maintaining and distributing the playbook (like an internal knowledge base) are useful. If not already in use, a centralized content management for offers might be considered so that offer logic is consistent (though that is a larger project).
- *Effort:* Moderate – writing a strategy and aligning everyone is more of an organizational effort than a technical one initially. Ensuring compliance across channels might reveal technical needs that in turn become projects (like integrating systems, upgrading some channel software to support personalization). The strategy is a foundation; execution

may involve multiple mini-projects. Budget might be needed for any new tools or enhancements and possibly for workshops/training sessions to roll out the strategy. However, much can be done by refocusing existing efforts rather than spending heavily – it is about working smarter and in unison.

Success Metrics:

- **Consistency of experience:** Qualitatively measure if customers find recommendations/offers to be consistently relevant across touchpoints. For instance, improved feedback in customer surveys about "offers I receive feel tailored to me" across various channels indicates the strategy is taking hold.
- **Increased utilization of personalization across channels:** Internally, you might track that now 100 % of major channels include personalized offers (where it was say 50 % before). Also, any anecdotal evidence from front-line staff or customers like "I noticed the app now shows things I was interested in, just like the website – nice touch" confirms alignment.
- **Strategic agility:** Long-term success is when personalized offers are no longer a separate or experimental effort but a standard part of all marketing and customer experience planning. If the company reaches a point where every campaign brief or customer initiative inherently includes "How do we personalize this?" referencing the central strategy, that cultural shift is a metric of success in itself. This tends to reflect in business outcomes like better engagement or loyalty, but those will be observed without attributing numeric targets here – the key is that personalization becomes a strategic competency, consistently executed.

Key Barriers/Challenges:

- **Potential misuse of personal data in offers:** Without strong ethical guidelines, marketing might leverage all available customer data (including sensitive information) to personalize offers, which can cross privacy lines or make customers uncomfortable. For example, using sensitive data like age, health, or income implicitly in offers (even if legally collected) can feel invasive or discriminatory (e.g., offering different terms to different demographics secretly). The risk is not just customer backlash, but also legal issues if protected classes are targeted unfairly.
- **Lack of opt-out/control over personalized marketing:** Customers may not have an easy way to say "no" to personalized offers if they prefer generic communications. If every message is tailored and a customer feels it is too intrusive, not having a straightforward opt-out or preference setting can lead to frustration and erosion of trust. Additionally, some customers might want personalization in some areas but not others (say product recommendations are fine, but not personalized pricing or location-based offers), and a one-size-fits-all approach does not respect those boundaries.

Recommendations:

- **Data Ethics Policy for Personalization:** Implement a clear policy that defines what customer data is appropriate to use for personalization and what is off-limits. For instance, commit to excluding sensitive attributes (race, religion, health status, etc.) from marketing personalization algorithms unless explicitly permitted by the customer. Even when using allowed data, apply a "fairness and respect" test: ensure offers do not exploit vulnerabilities (e.g., do not disproportionately target financially vulnerable customers with upsells). The policy should also consider frequency and context – e.g., avoid personalizing at moments that could embarrass the customer (like sending a personal offer when they are in a public social media feed). Training marketing teams on this policy is crucial so they can assess campaigns through an ethical lens before launch.
- **Consent and Preference Management:** Strengthen the consent framework around personalized marketing. When customers sign up or at key touchpoints, give them transparent choices about the types of personalization they are comfortable with. This can be granular: "Yes to product recommendations based on my purchases" / "No to personalized ads based on my browsing history" / "Yes to location-based store offers" etc. While not everyone will fine-tune these settings, offering them shows respect for privacy. At minimum, provide a clear **opt-out mechanism** for all personalized communications – for example, an easy-to-find link or setting saying "Send me only generic offers." Ensuring this preference is honored across all channels is an important part of governance (if someone opts out, it should apply to email, SMS, etc., universally for marketing content).
- **Regular Fairness Audits:** Integrate **fairness and compliance audits** into the personalized offer process. Periodically (say, quarterly), have a cross-functional team (marketing, legal, data science, compliance) review the outcomes of personalization.

Check for things like: Are certain customer groups getting systematically better or worse offers? Could any personalized pricing/promotion be perceived as discriminatory or predatory? Are algorithms inadvertently creating filter bubbles or excluding certain segments? This can be done by sampling campaign data and analyzing it by demographics or other factors. If any issues are found (e.g., an AI recommendation system suggesting higher prices to certain ZIP codes), adjust the strategy or algorithm to correct it. Communicate internally that ethics in personalization is as important as revenue – this changes the mindset to one of long-term trust building.

Suggested Action Steps:

1. Draft a **Personalization Data Usage Guideline** document. List what data can be used freely (e.g., purchase history, site behavior), what requires caution or consent (e.g., location, social media data), and what is prohibited or sensitive (e.g., anything implying personal health or financial status without opt-in). Include examples of inappropriate use (like "Don't do: show different offer just because of age without value justification"). Get this reviewed by legal for compliance and by a customer advisory board if possible, to ensure it aligns with public expectations.
2. Update your **privacy policy and communication** to explicitly mention personalized marketing. Ensure it explains that you may use customer data to tailor offers but also that customers have control. This manages expectations and provides a foundation if anyone questions your practices.
3. Implement or refine a **preference center** on your website/account settings. Add options for personalization preferences, and ensure that an "unsubscribe" or "adjust preferences" link is in all personalized outreach. The preference center should be user-friendly, explaining what each option means ("By opting out, you will still receive our standard newsletter but it will not be tailored to your interests"). If you already have some form of unsubscribe, consider enhancing it to not just unsubscribe entirely, but also allow switching to non-personalized content as an alternative.
4. Adjust marketing automation and CRM systems to **honor these preferences**. This might mean tagging customer profiles with a "no personalization" flag or segmenting campaigns accordingly. Do test runs to verify: a customer who opts out of personalization should receive generic versions (perhaps a template that is the same for everyone), while those who opt in continue to get dynamic content.
5. Schedule a **Personalization Ethics Review** as part of campaign planning. Before major new campaigns (especially if using new data or AI models), have the team do a quick ethical check (possibly using a checklist or rubric derived from your guideline). Then, after the campaign, analyze outcomes. For automation, incorporate bias detection if using machine learning (tools or scripts that check if the model is skewed toward/against a group). Document findings of each audit and actions taken. This not only improves practices but also builds an audit trail showing proactive governance, which is useful if questions arise from executives or regulators.
6. Educate your customers occasionally about why they get certain offers and remind them of control. For example, a periodic email or a blog post on "How we personalize your experience and how you can customize it" increases transparency. It's not a direct action

step for governance, but it preempts misunderstandings and shows you're openly self-regulating.

Quick Wins:

- Immediately add an **"unsubscribe from personalized offers"** link in any marketing email template that currently lacks it (distinct from a full unsubscribe). Even if the backend is not fully automated, you can have a manual process where clicking it notifies your team to switch that user's preferences. Showing the option is a big trust signal.
- Do a one-time **audit of recent campaigns** for any obvious red flags: e.g., if you targeted a promotion of luxury goods to only high-income zip codes, consider making such segmentation more transparent or justified by preference rather than proxy demographics. If anything looks potentially problematic, voluntarily adjust the approach now (like broadening the offer eligibility) to demonstrate good faith and avoid future scrutiny or complaints.

Required Resources & Effort:

- *Human:* Privacy/legal experts to help formulate guidelines and review practices; marketing operations folks to implement preference handling in systems; IT support might be needed to tweak databases or UIs for preference center changes. Data scientists or analysts to assist with fairness audits and interpreting whether certain patterns are due to bias or legitimate segmentation. Possibly need training sessions for marketing teams to internalize these new ethical standards.
- *Tools:* Likely you can use existing marketing and CRM tools by configuring them to handle preferences (most have features to manage segments/exclusions). If machine learning is used for recommendations, tools for model interpretability or bias checking might be used (some ML platforms offer bias detection reports). An internal dashboard for monitoring opt-out rates or compliance metrics could be helpful. If budgets allow, you might invest in a consent management platform that unifies preferences across channels (ensuring, say, if a customer opts out on the website, it informs the call center and email system too).
- *Effort:* Moderate – establishing the governance policies and slight system modifications is not huge technically, but ensuring adoption and ongoing vigilance is more of a sustained effort. The fairness audits require some analytical effort each cycle, but if you template the process, it becomes routine. Budget might be minimal if existing systems suffice; biggest cost could be staff time spent on these governance tasks, which is an investment in brand trust.

Success Metrics:

- **Customer trust and comfort levels:** Monitor indicators like the rate of opt-outs from personalized marketing – initially it might rise as you make the option more visible (which is fine), but over time, a low or stable opt-out rate could indicate that those who want out took the option and others are largely comfortable. Also, track any complaints or negative feedback specifically about offers (or the lack thereof). A success scenario

is when personalized offers are rarely the source of customer ire or confusion, meaning the governance is effectively preempting issues.

- **Equitable reach of offers:** Through your audits, ensure that personalized offers are reaching a broad and appropriate audience. A more equitable distribution (assuming that matches your customer base composition) indicates success. If you find no evidence of unfair bias in your campaigns over multiple audit cycles, that is a key metric – it shows the policies are working to keep personalization within ethical bounds.
- **Regulatory compliance track record:** No regulatory warnings or violations related to personalized communications, and perhaps even external recognition (if applicable) like good privacy ratings or customer feedback about fairness ("I appreciate that the deals I get seem fair and not pushy"). In essence, success is that personalization drives engagement without crossing lines – evidenced by sustained or improved engagement *and* sustained trust metrics concurrently.

Personalized Offers & Recommendations + Data Analytics & Continuous Improvement

Key Barriers/Challenges:

- **Lack of performance analysis for personalized offers:** The company is not rigorously analyzing how personalized recommendations or offers are performing. They may deploy personalized content and assume it is beneficial, but without examining metrics like customer engagement with recommendations, conversion from personalized offers, or customer feedback on them, ineffective strategies may persist unchecked. This blind spot means missed opportunities to refine the personalization approach – for example, continuing to recommend a product category that customers always ignore.
- **Little experimentation/optimization of personalization strategies:** Once a personalization approach is implemented (e.g., a recommendation algorithm or a rule-based offer), there is a tendency to set it and forget it. The organization might not be running A/B tests or trials of different personalization techniques. This stagnation leads to suboptimal results, as the personalization may not evolve with changing customer behavior or may not be the best method to begin with. Essentially, there is an over-reliance on assumptions rather than a test-and-learn mindset.

Recommendations:

- **Establish KPI monitoring for personalized offers:** Define a set of **key performance indicators** specifically for personalized content and track them continuously. Examples: click-through rate of recommended products, conversion rate of personalized vs. non-personalized offers, average order value uplift when a recommended item is purchased, or proportion of revenue from personalized suggestions. Also consider negative signals – e.g., how often customers dismiss or ignore recommendations. Regularly reviewing these KPIs will highlight what's working (so you can do more of it) and what is not (so you can adjust or cut it). Make these analytics visible in dashboards for marketing and product teams to keep focus on personalization effectiveness.
- **Continuous Experimentation:** Integrate a culture of **A/B testing and experimentation** into personalization efforts. Treat different personalization tactics as

hypotheses to be tested. For instance, if you have a new algorithm for recommendations, roll it out to a small segment and compare it against the existing approach to see which yields better engagement. Experiment with content too: maybe test whether "customers like you bought X" works better than "best sellers for you" as a recommendation label. By systematically experimenting, the team can iterate towards more effective personalization over time. Each experiment should be actionable – if variant B outperforms A, adopt B for all customers and then move to the next test. This prevents stagnation and encourages innovation (like trying personalized bundles, time-sensitive offers, different recommendation UIs, etc.).

- **Incorporate Qualitative Feedback into Analytics:** Numbers alone might not tell the full story, so gather **qualitative insights** on personalized offers. Solicit feedback through surveys or user interviews specifically about the recommendations or offers ("Did you find these suggestions useful? Why or why not?"). Customers might reveal issues that metrics cannot (e.g., "the recommendations all felt too similar" or "I ignored them because I was not shopping for that category"). Use this feedback in conjunction with quantitative data to get a 360° view. It can inspire new ideas for experiments or highlight pain points (perhaps customers want more diversity in offers, or more surprise, etc.). Feeding these insights into your continuous improvement loop ensures that personalization evolves not just to boost metrics, but to genuinely delight customers.

Suggested Action Steps:

1. Identify and instrument the **key metrics** for personalized offers. For example, ensure your analytics can distinguish clicks on recommended items vs. non-recommended items, or track redemption of personalized coupons. This may involve tagging content or setting up event tracking. If you run a recommendation engine, it often has analytics modules – enable those and extract the relevant data. Also, incorporate these KPIs into regular reports (like weekly marketing dashboards or monthly business reviews) so they are not overlooked.
2. Set up a **baseline measurement**: before making further changes, capture current performance of personalized elements. E.g., "Currently, 5 % of homepage recommendation impressions lead to a click" or "Personalized emails yield a 15 % conversion higher than batch emails." Baselines help quantify improvements later and underscore the value of testing.
3. Develop an **experimentation roadmap** for personalization. List out hypotheses or questions to test over the next several quarters. Prioritize simple, impactful tests first: e.g., test a new recommendation algorithm on a subset, or test including vs. excluding personalized recommendations in the cart page to see if it upsells without distracting. Use an A/B testing platform or your own analytics to split traffic and measure results with statistical rigor. Assign owners to each experiment and define success criteria (like, "If variant B improves click-through by X relative percent, we switch to B.").
4. Execute tests iteratively: run one or a few at a time depending on capacity. Keep experiments reasonably controlled to attribute outcomes correctly. Document each test's result in a knowledge base. For instance, test outcome: "Recommendation module with customer reviews displayed had 10 % higher engagement than without –

implement going forward." Building this knowledge prevents re-testing the same ideas and shares learnings across the team.

5. Create feedback loops with customer-facing teams (sales reps, customer service, etc.). Encourage them to ask customers about the offers – e.g., a sales rep might ask "Did you find our suggested items section helpful?" and relay feedback. Also, periodically push out a one-question poll to users interacting with recommendations ("Rate the usefulness of our recommendations") and monitor that trend. Combine these qualitative responses with your test results to form a fuller picture.
6. Review and refine: On a quarterly basis, convene a meeting of the marketing analytics or growth team to review what's been learned about personalization performance. Decide on any strategic shifts (for example, "We learned customers hate too many similar recommendations; diversify the algorithm's output.") and update the personalization playbook or strategy accordingly. This institutionalizes the continuous improvement.

Quick Wins:

- Run a **simple A/B test on timing or frequency**: e.g., test sending a personalized offer email immediately after a cart abandonment vs. 24 hours later to see which is more effective without annoying the customer. This kind of test is quick to implement in most email tools and yields actionable insight on offer timing.
- Analyze existing data for a quick insight: For instance, look at the top 10 products commonly recommended and see if they are actually purchased. If a particular item is often shown but rarely clicked/bought, temporarily remove it from recommendations and see if overall engagement rises (a quasi-experiment). This quick analytic win can eliminate a low-performer and improve results immediately, and it teaches the team what not to promote.

Required Resources & Effort:

- *Human:* Data analysts or a dedicated optimization specialist to design and run experiments, plus interpret results. Involvement of marketing managers or product owners to implement changes and suggestions arising from tests. Potentially need some data engineering support to ensure metrics are tracked accurately (especially if pulling data from multiple sources or setting up new tracking events). A UX researcher or customer insights person can assist with qualitative feedback collection.
- *Tools:* An A/B testing framework is very useful (many web and email platforms have built-in support for experiments; if not, third-party tools like Optimizely, Google Optimize, etc., can be used). Analytics dashboards for real-time monitoring of KPI changes. Survey tools or in-app feedback widgets to capture qualitative input. If using machine learning for recommendations, tools to tweak algorithms or try different models may be needed (or work with data science team). Ensure you have a robust analytics pipeline to measure results with confidence intervals etc., so decisions are data-driven.

- *Effort:* Moderate – establishing a testing culture needs initial effort in training the team to think this way and setting up processes. Each experiment has its own effort, but many are small (a few days to design and run, depending on traffic volumes for significance). Over time, as testing becomes routine, the marginal effort drops. The analytics part requires continuous attention; allocating a percentage of team time for analysis and experimentation is wise. Budget-wise, aside from any tool licensing for testing, the main investment is team time.

Success Metrics:

- **Improvement in personalization KPIs:** Over several cycles of analysis and experimentation, you should see a lift in key metrics like engagement with recommendations or conversion from personalized offers. For example, if click-through on recommendations was 5 % and through improvements it goes to 7 % consistently, that is a significant success. Or if the sales attributable to personalized suggestions increases, it indicates the continuous optimization is working.
- **Increased agility in marketing:** The presence of a steady stream of tests and updates is itself a sign of success – the team is actively managing personalization performance. A qualitative metric here is the cadence: e.g., "We run at least 2 personalization experiments per month and implement learnings" – hitting that cadence means personalization is not static.
- **Customer sentiment remains positive or improves:** Ideally, as offers become more relevant due to continuous tuning, you might see improved survey results or feedback about the helpfulness of recommendations (e.g., a higher proportion of customers agree that "the offers I receive from Company X match my needs"). Additionally, fewer complaints like "I keep getting irrelevant suggestions" would indicate the data-driven adjustments are noticeable to customers. Essentially, success is personalization that not only achieves business goals but is perceived as increasingly useful by customers, which is the ultimate validation of your continuous improvement efforts.

Personalized Offers & Recommendations + Technological Infrastructure for Personalization

Key Barriers/Challenges:

- **Outdated or basic technology limits personalization sophistication:** The current personalization engine or tools might rely on simple rules or older algorithms, resulting in less accurate or insightful recommendations. For example, if the system can only recommend "similar items" but not use advanced patterns or customer context, recommendations might feel generic. This can cause lower engagement and a plateau in personalization effectiveness, as the tech is not leveraging the wealth of data available (like real-time behavior, multi-channel signals, etc.).
- **High dependency on IT for campaign personalization:** If the tools for creating personalized offers (like configuring recommendation rules, setting up targeted campaigns) are too technical or clunky, marketing and customer experience teams cannot iterate quickly. They must rely on IT or developers for every tweak, which slows

down experimentation and responsiveness. Complex interfaces or code-centric systems deter frequent updates, meaning personalization scenarios are not refreshed often, and content can become stale or misaligned with fast-changing customer trends.

- **Scalability and integration issues:** As the volume of data and interactions grows, the existing infrastructure may struggle with performance. Personalization algorithms might take too long to run on large datasets or the system might not handle peak loads (leading to delayed or missing recommendations). Additionally, if the system cannot easily integrate new data sources (like social media data or third-party insights), it limits the improvement of recommendations. A rigid architecture makes it hard to upgrade components or plug in new capabilities (like a better AI model), hampering the evolution of personalization tech.

Recommendations:

- **Upgrade to Advanced Personalization Platforms:** Invest in modern personalization technology, potentially AI-driven, that can analyze customer data more deeply and provide more nuanced recommendations. Advanced systems can consider numerous data points (browsing history, purchase combinations, time of day, etc.) and use machine learning to predict what an individual customer is likely to respond to. The result is more relevant and diverse offers. For instance, an AI-driven recommendation engine might identify latent patterns (like "customers who buy luxury skincare also respond to travel offers") that a basic system wouldn't catch. Look for platforms that have features such as predictive analytics, dynamic content generation, and self-learning algorithms so the quality of personalization improves over time with minimal manual intervention.
- **Empower Marketers with User-Friendly Tools:** Choose or build personalization tools with a focus on **usability for non-technical users.** This might mean a dashboard where a marketer can drag-and-drop to create segments, set up triggers for personalized campaigns, or adjust recommendation criteria through toggles and filters instead of code. By lowering the technical barrier, the frequency of updates can increase – the marketing team can quickly launch new personalized campaigns, adjust rules on the fly (e.g., exclude an out-of-stock product from recommendations), or personalize content without waiting for a development cycle. This agility ensures personalization stays relevant to current campaigns and seasons. Provide training and support so that business users are confident using these tools. Over time, aim for a state where marketing owns day-to-day personalization configuration, with IT focusing on the underlying infrastructure and data integrity.
- **Ensure Scalability & Flexibility:** Future-proof the tech infrastructure by making it scalable and modular. For scalability, that could involve migrating personalization engines to cloud services that auto-scale, or employing distributed computing so the system can handle increasing data and traffic (ensuring recommendations load quickly even during holiday rush, for instance). For flexibility, adopt a modular architecture where components (like the recommendation engine, customer data store, content management) are decoupled and can be upgraded or replaced independently. This could also mean using APIs extensively – so if you want to integrate a new data source or a third-party AI service, it is plug-and-play rather than a massive rebuild. Additionally,

make sure the infrastructure supports real-time processing if needed (for example, calculating personalized offers on the fly when a user is on the site). By focusing on these aspects, the tech will not only meet today's needs but can evolve with the personalization strategy (like incorporating new channels or more data) without a complete overhaul.

Suggested Action Steps:

1. Audit the current personalization tech stack capabilities vs. desired features. Note where it falls short: e.g., maybe it cannot use browsing data from the mobile app, or it does not support multi-language personalization, or it takes hours to update recommendations after data changes. Use this to create a requirements list for an advanced solution (must-have improvements).
2. Research solutions: evaluate vendors (or open-source solutions) known for strong personalization and AI capabilities. Also consider if your current platform has upgrades or modules you are not using that could add functionality (sometimes enabling a machine learning module is an option). Pilot one promising solution with historical data to see if it yields better recommendations or easier workflow. This might involve running two systems in parallel for a short period or doing an AB test between old vs new engine if feasible.
3. Make the business case for the upgrade: often improved personalization tech can be justified by potential lift in conversion or efficiency. Use any pilot results or industry benchmarks (like "companies using AI personalization saw X% increase in engagement") to advocate for needed budget or IT resources. Include the benefit of marketer self-service which is harder to quantify but relates to faster go-to-market for campaigns.
4. Implement the chosen solution in phases. Start with a small scope – for instance, deploy the new engine for just the homepage recommendations while keeping others on the old system, to monitor performance and iron out issues. Ensure data feeds (product catalog, user behavior data) into the new system are reliable and that the output is verifying as sensible. Then gradually expand to more channels or sections (email recommendations, in-app suggestions, etc.). During the transition, run overlapping measurements to ensure the new tech is at least as good, if not better, on key metrics.
5. Set up **user-friendly interfaces**: If the new system comes with a complex interface, consider building a simpler custom UI or automations for common tasks. For example, if marketers need to frequently launch "customers who bought X also get offer Y" campaigns, create a template or wizard for that scenario. Conduct training workshops where marketers actually practice creating a personalized campaign end-to-end on the new system. Provide cheat sheets or an internal support channel for quick help as they adapt.
6. Test the scalability: simulate high-load scenarios (like peak traffic) to verify the new infrastructure handles it. Also try adding a new data source or a new personalization rule to see how easily the system adapts. These tests will validate that the goals of flexibility and scalability are met. If any bottlenecks appear (like a specific API is slow), address them by tuning or scaling that component (maybe add caching or increase computing resources there).

7. Decommission or repurpose the old system components once confident in the new setup, to reduce complexity. Keep an eye on maintenance: assign someone (maybe from IT or a dedicated platform manager) to monitor the personalization engine's performance and accuracy over time – models may need retraining, or rules might need updates as the product assortment changes, etc.

Quick Wins:

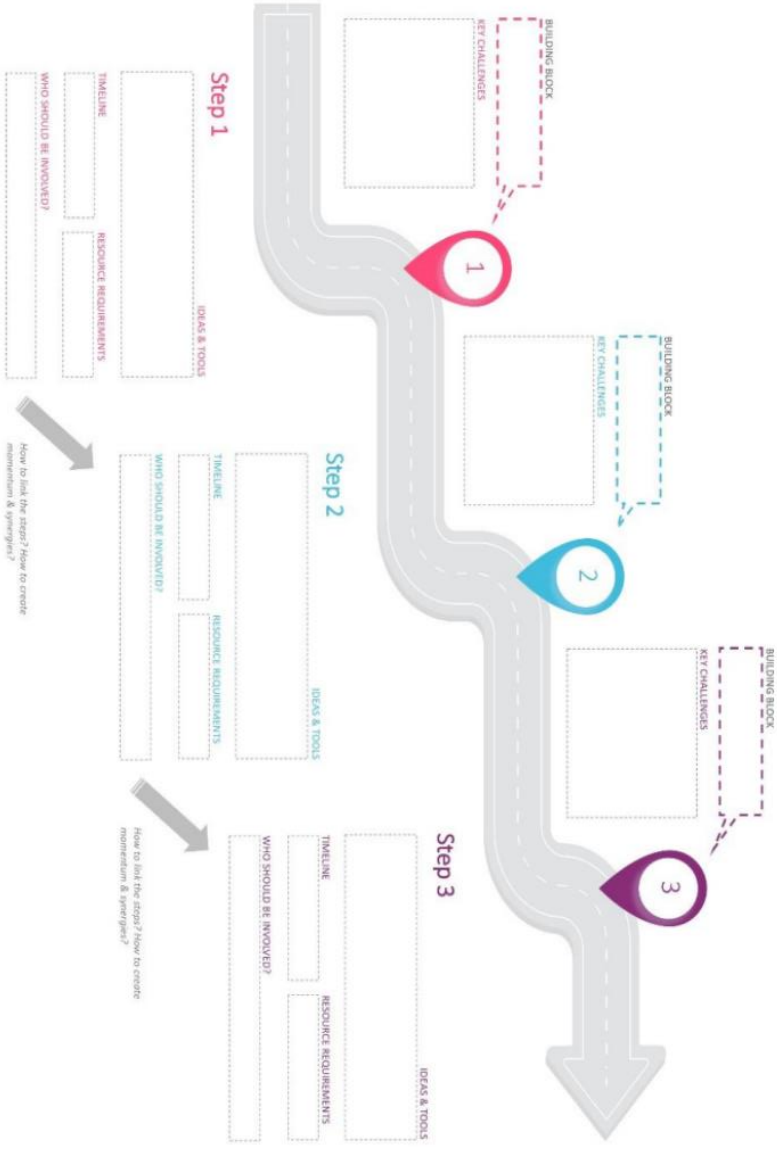
- See if your current tools have an **AI option or optimization setting** that is turned off. For instance, some email marketing platforms have a "send time optimization" or "automated product recommendation" feature that you might not be using. Turning it on for a pilot campaign could quickly boost results with minimal effort.
- If marketers are waiting on IT for something like uploading a new list of recommendations or updating a banner daily, script and **automate that process**. Even a simple solution like an Excel macro or a small script that non-technical staff can run to update content can break a bottleneck. This quick fix can be a stopgap until better tools are in place, ensuring content freshness (e.g., an automated daily import of "top trending products" into the recommendation slot, rather than a static list that IT updates weekly).

Required Resources & Effort:

- *Human:* Technical architects and developers to implement new solutions or integrate a vendor's solution. Data engineers to ensure data flows properly into the system. Possibly data scientists if custom models are being developed in-house. On the marketing side, training and change management – a lead or champion who will help colleagues adapt to new tools is valuable. If budget allows, hiring or assigning a **Personalization Platform Manager** who bridges marketing and IT could ensure the system is well-maintained and exploited fully.
- *Tools:* Budget for new software licenses or cloud services for the advanced personalization engine. Also investment in infrastructure (cloud CPU/GPU if using heavy AI, robust databases, etc.). Tools to monitor system performance (APM – application performance monitoring – for the new components) and cost (especially if cloud auto-scaling is used, keep an eye on cost scaling too).
- *Effort:* Significant – a major upgrade can take months from planning to full rollout. However, incremental benefits can be realized along the way (each phase improving some metrics). Ensure you allocate enough time for testing and tweaking; personalization is complex and a new engine might need fine-tuning in algorithms or rules when it meets real data. The marketing team's learning curve is another effort area – plan multiple training sessions and perhaps a period of parallel run where they can practice in the new system while still having the old as backup. Budget aside from software might include consulting fees if you bring in vendor support or need short-term extra hands to implement. The guiding idea is that this is an enabling investment that will drive revenue and efficiency long-term, so frame it as such to stakeholders.

Success Metrics:

- **Higher relevance and engagement:** Post-implementation, track improvements such as increased click-through rates on recommendations, higher uptake of personalized offers, or improved customer satisfaction ratings about the relevance of communications. For example, “Customers find what they want faster” could be indicated by reduced time to purchase or fewer searches because recommendations hit the mark, though that is a bit abstract to measure directly. However, a clear metric could be an uptick in conversion rate from personalized channels after the upgrade (while ensuring no negative impacts elsewhere).
- **Faster campaign cycles:** Internally measure the speed at which personalized content can be updated or new campaigns deployed. If previously it took 2 weeks to set up a personalized campaign and now it takes 2 days with the new tools, that is a huge win. Similarly, count how many personalization iterations or experiments the team can run in a month now versus before; an increase shows the tools are empowering agility.
- **System reliability and scalability:** The absence of tech issues itself is a success metric – during the next high-traffic event, if personalization elements run smoothly with no downtime or latency (contrasted with maybe previous events where recommendations lagged or were turned off to reduce load), that is proof of improved infrastructure. Also, as new data sources or channels are incorporated (say you add personalization to a new mobile app or integrate third-party data for the first time), track the effort required. If it is low friction, the infrastructure is indeed flexible. A qualitative metric might be feedback from the marketing team – if they start to say things like “We can do so much more now” or “We’re not held back by the system anymore,” that sentiment indicates the barrier has been lifted and the organization can fully exercise its creative and strategic muscles in personalization.


BUILDING BLOCK
KEY CHALLENGES
1
Step 1
TIMELINE
RESOURCE REQUIREMENTS
IDEAS & TOOLS
WHO SHOULD BE INVOLVED?
How to link the steps? How to create momentum & synergies?
BUILDING BLOCK
KEY CHALLENGES
2
Step 2
TIMELINE
RESOURCE REQUIREMENTS
IDEAS & TOOLS
WHO SHOULD BE INVOLVED?
How to link the steps? How to create momentum & synergies?
BUILDING BLOCK
KEY CHALLENGES
3
Step 3
TIMELINE
RESOURCE REQUIREMENTS
IDEAS & TOOLS
WHO SHOULD BE INVOLVED?

- **Personalized customer experience Framework (Matrix)**
- **Expert A (customer experience Ops Director):** Agrees framework covers all critical domains; emphasizes scalability challenges. Successful personalization "highly depends on the data… you have" and leveraging AI/automation to reduce effort. Stresses need for realistic ROI expectations so management supports foundational work (past projects overestimated quick payoffs).
- **Expert B (customer experience Lead):** Finds matrix logical and comprehensive; "absolutely makes sense" in practice. Highlights start with strategy and data before tech: organizations "shoult not be slave to the system – technology needs to serve the process". Stresses framework is iterative (not one-off): must be "revisited once business processes change… a living process".
- **Expert C (Digital Exec):** Validates that strategy & ethics are top priorities. Admits her company lacks "a very clear strategy on this" and often jumps to tech solutions without a strategy. Agrees strategy and ethics are the "most important starting point – if you do not get that right…" everything else suffers. Warns against "too much focus on technical aspects without…strategy…clear" (heavy spending on analytics but unsure of value). Notes matrix may need flexibility for market differences in a global org (varying local maturity).
- **Expert D (IT Director):** Confirms all matrix elements are relevant; does not see any missing aspect. Especially underscores customer-facing factors (co-creation, trust, etc.) as "quite important". Emphasizes cross-domain integration: personalization often fails if done in silos (e.g., marketing only), so a unified approach is needed to avoid "issues with data, legal basis, or readiness of service teams".
- **Expert E (CEO):** Calls framework holistic – "I cannot add any element…looks good". Particularly stresses need for management ownership of personalization strategy: someone who "can see the full picture" beyond silos. Observes many firms assign personalization to marketing, which keeps it siloed. Recommends a customer experience manager or chief role (not just marketing) to coordinate across functions.
- **Expert F (Consultant):** 100 % agrees framework addresses real gaps. Notes biggest challenge is moving beyond "batch-and-blast" to personalized scale, which "is very tough for companies." Backs the matrix's balanced approach: "in theory this should be definitely very helpful". No gaps identified in content – "seems quite accurate". Adds that leadership mindset can be a barrier: leaders often find traditional mass tactics "more reliable" and are wary of fully committing to personalization (needing a compelling business case).
- **Expert G (Marketing Prof.):** Finds matrix clear and well-structured. Especially glad to see Ethics & Privacy given high priority. Suggests including guidance on governance: successful implementation needs defined ownership (in her experience, lack of a single owner "who owns the customer" leads to fragmented efforts). Overall, "the categories seem highly relevant" and nothing major is missing.

- **self-assessment Survey & Readiness Report**
- **Expert A (customer experience Ops Director):** Endorses survey to pinpoint weak spots, but cautions that results must be contextualized. Suggests providing a brief

explanation/"legend" for each low-scoring area – why it matters – so teams "understand why we should pay attention to that". Believes cross-functional input is critical: "answers [should] come from different divisions…to see the full picture". Recommends involving management, marketing, sales/service, and product teams in the assessment to capture diverse perspectives.

- **Expert B (customer experience Lead):** Finds the readiness output actionable at a glance. Appreciates the simple visual scoring (e.g., highlighting "weak points and strong points…with colors" for clarity). Strongly advises individual (anonymous) responses rather than groupthink: people "tend to be more open" in private surveys, then use a workshop to jointly discuss solutions. Suggests even having departments assess each other to expose blind spots. Emphasizes that survey results should lead into solution ideation, not a blame game: encourage teams to view low scores as "opportunities" rather than red flags.
- **Expert C (Digital Exec):** Thinks the survey structure is sensible; "I cannot see that anything is missing…hard to say without testing". Agrees with involving multiple functions and markets in the evaluation to capture differences. In a large organization, they note, results may vary by country or by customer segment (B2B vs B2C). Recommends clarifying scope (which market or segment) before scoring, to ensure apples-to-apples comparisons.
- **Expert D (IT Director):** Believes the survey alone might not yield depth needed – "probably…need to go more in-depth" for complex cases. Advocates for department-specific responses: "every single person…from each function" should weigh in, rather than one consolidated answer. This helps reveal misalignment – e.g., IT's view of data readiness vs. Marketing's. Warns that one representative per unit could misinterpret questions or ignore certain scope, so internal discussion is needed to calibrate responses. Overall sees value in the assessment to spark these dialogues and align understanding across teams.
- **Expert E (CEO):** Values the survey as a "low-threshold" way to self-check (quick diagnostic) and identify weakest links. Would use it first individually to grasp the tool, then ideally have the leadership team fill it together for consensus. Agrees that asynchronous multi-function input could be useful, but only if followed by a group review to reconcile gaps. Her main concern is consistency: different functions might interpret maturity ratings differently (e.g., "what's a low score?"), so they suggest including brief definitions or examples for survey items to guide interpretation.
- **Expert F (Consultant):** Finds the survey results straightforward but notes they may mask complexities. Suggests distinguishing areas if the company has dual models (e.g., separate B2B and B2C scores) to avoid averaging away important differences. Emphasizes linking the survey to tangible next steps: "Probably in our case you would still need to go a bit more in depth… but [the survey can] highlight where to focus". No major data missing, but they appreciate the idea of adding a radar/spider chart for a visual profile.
- **Expert G (Marketing Prof.):** Supports the idea of a readiness self-check and sees no obvious gaps in the output format. Did wonder how results account for a "market-to-market" variance in a big company – interviewer explained they can segment inputs by market or function. They concurred that comparing scores across departments or regions

could be useful to identify internal misalignment. Overall, "it makes sense" and they would like to pilot the survey in practice to see if any fine-tuning is needed.

- **"scan-cards" Improvement Guides (1–page per weak area)**
- **Expert A (customer experience Ops Director):** Finds the cheat-sheet concept very useful for moving from assessment to action. For maximum impact, suggests each scan-card clearly indicate "what's in it for each team." In his experience, improvement initiatives stall if departments perceive them as "only important for that one person's KPI." They'd like each card to spell out how fixing that area benefits Marketing, IT, Sales, etc., to "break down silos…[and show] why everyone should be involved". Also stresses including time/resource estimates for actions: knowing upfront if an initiative will take e.g., 3 months vs. 12 helps maintain momentum and set realistic expectations.
- **Expert B (customer experience Lead):** Approves of the scan-card format covering barriers, actions, quick wins, resources, metrics (her response: "looks really decent"). Especially likes that it provides specific examples under each category (not just generic headings). Her main advice is to clearly define "quick win." Teams often label something a quick win and then "spend half a year" on it – "not quick anymore". They suggest giving criteria for a true quick win (e.g., low complexity, minimal dependencies, <3 months). Also mentions noting any interdependencies: if an action on one card (e.g., tech upgrade) impacts another area (ethics, etc.), or requires prerequisites, flag that so teams sequence properly.
- **Expert C (Digital Exec):** Thinks the content structure (barriers → recommendations → quick wins → metrics) is comprehensive – "I think this looks good". Did not identify anything to remove or add on the fly. They did reflect that the impact of quick wins can vary: small pilots are helpful to build momentum, but "they can mask certain issues" if they become a substitute for foundational fixes. Thus, they feel the scan-cards (and facilitators) should caution that quick wins are not a strategy by themselves, but stepping stones.
- **Expert D (IT Director):** Likes that each card is a "cheat sheet" focused on one area. When asked which info is most valuable, they prioritized Key Barriers and Required Resources, then Quick Wins and Actions, then Metrics. From an ops perspective, knowing the expected effort (people/time) for a recommendation is vital: "if we commit to this, how long will it take?" – without that, projects risk losing steam. They note his company has had promising customer experience projects falter because they underestimated time and "other urgencies" took over. Including even rough time/resource estimates per action can mitigate this.
- **Expert E (CEO):** Praises the structured guidance in scan-cards: "super specific and easy to understand…like a checklist". They especially appreciate concrete Quick Win examples (e.g., "add a customer insight QA…to strategy meetings" as one card suggested). In her view, the cards help teams get "something concrete out of it" rather than abstract advice. No major additions suggested; they only wondered if all areas follow the same template or if some need custom elements (e.g., a card on Marketing might include tips on creative content). Overall, they felt the categories (barriers, actions, etc.) are the right ones to drive action.

- **Expert F (Consultant):** Believes the scan-cards strike the right balance. They suggest maybe highlighting the top 1–2 "high-impact" recommendations or quick wins on each card, so teams do not get overwhelmed. In his view, having "too many options" can be as bad as none – a clear starting point is useful. Otherwise, they are satisfied that each card will provide both short-term fixes and longer-term moves ("key barriers…recommended actions…quick wins…looks great"). They had no content to add beyond what was discussed by others (they indicated they'd need to try using them to see if anything is missing).
- **Expert G (Marketing Prof.):** Finds the scan-card format intuitive and did not identify any missing elements: "hard to [think of] something on the fly." They did inquire about quick wins vs. strategic fixes: how to balance them. In discussion, they agreed with the approach of using some quick wins to build momentum as long as they "drive you in the right direction" toward the ultimate goal. For example, they noted you often "have to do some quick wins to be able to do the full project," so picking the right ones is key. They echoed that point when reviewing the scan-cards: no further tweaks, just an emphasis that each quick win should align to the broader roadmap (which the cards do indicate via the linked barriers and goals).

- **Roadmap Template (Phased Implementation Plan)**
- **Expert A (customer experience Ops Director):** Fully supports the 4–phase roadmap (Quick Wins → Foundations → Scaling → Innovating) and finds the structure "very nice and understandable". His initial reaction was surprise at the timeline length (the example roadmap spanned ~18 months), but after reflection they agree it is realistic for a full rollout. They even suggest providing an optional "fast-track" variant for organizations that already have some capabilities in place (e.g., existing tools) versus a longer path for those starting from scratch. This idea was further linked to tying roadmap length to the maturity level identified – if an org scores low (immature), expect a longer journey.
- **Expert B (customer experience Lead):** Finds the roadmap template logical and aligned with Kotter's change model. Especially agrees that Phase 1 should combine strategic alignment with some quick wins: "always start with strategy…and also pilots to…not get stuck in analysis". They caution the team to clearly communicate what qualifies as a quick win (echoing her scan-card feedback) so Phase 1 actions do not inadvertently create Phase 3 problems. They also emphasized earlier that dependencies need consideration – the roadmap should help sequence initiatives so, for example, Phase 2 tech upgrades do not lag too far behind strategy or overwhelm Phase 1 wins (the provided template does encourage cross-phase coordination, which they appreciated). Overall, they felt the roadmap tool would be highly useful for planning improvements step-by-step.
- **Expert C (Digital Exec):** Endorses the phased approach and did not propose altering phase order – "it is a good critical path". They strongly agree "foundation first, then scale" is the right philosophy. In her words, "you probably have to do some quick wins to get buy-in, but…find the right ones that drive you in the right direction" – which is exactly what Phase 1 aims to do. One insight they add is that in a global company, different markets may move through the phases at different speeds; the roadmap should

be used flexibly, allowing pilot projects in one country to inform others. They found no major gaps in the template itself, and appreciated that it embeds the earlier tools (e.g., linking scan-cards to each weak area in the roadmap).

- **Expert D (IT Director):** Appreciates that the roadmap provides a concrete planning template after diagnostics. They especially like the inclusion of ownership and timeline fields (so that initiatives are assigned and time-bound). One suggestion they made is to ensure the roadmap template prompts teams to set realistic timelines for each initiative, aligned with the effort estimates from scan-cards – to avoid the common pitfall of underestimating project durations. They also mentioned it is helpful that the roadmap emphasizes not to focus only on "quick ROI" initiatives, but to plan across all four phases for sustainable results. This, they felt, will help keep leadership committed for the long haul rather than expecting immediate returns in Phase 1.
- **Expert E (CEO):** Agrees the roadmap phases make sense and mirror how her organization would proceed. They noted that Phase 1 (strategy & quick wins) is crucial to "get cross-functional buy-in" – for example, establishing a steering group or "guiding coalition" early, which the template's strategic alignment step covers. One nuance they raised is the value of pilot projects in Phase 1: running a small personalization trial can answer questions and uncover gaps to address in Phase 2 and 3 (this is reflected in the roadmap guidance as well). No elements missing; they were positive that the roadmap focuses on change management (not just tech). In sum, they felt the roadmap tool provides a realistic path and liked that it explicitly postpones ROI evaluation until later phases to manage expectations.
- **Expert F (Consultant):** Views the roadmap as a practical implementation guide. They agree with the sequencing: "phase one, strategic alignment and quick wins…then infrastructure…then scale". During the interview, they and the interviewer discussed that many organizations erroneously chase quick wins or new tech in isolation – this phased roadmap counters that by ensuring the "strategic alignment is the first" priority. They did not suggest structural changes, but echoed that setting realistic time frames for each phase is vital (as mentioned earlier, so that leadership does not expect full ROI in 6 months). They were pleased the template is tied to the survey (using the weakest areas as inputs) and believes this will help teams focus their improvement projects where it matters.
- **Expert G (Marketing Prof.):** Supports the roadmap's staged approach and finds it comprehensive. They remarked that the entire end-to-end process (survey → scan-cards → roadmap) helps ensure personalization efforts are "not done in silos or piecemeal." In her experience, without such a framework, one department might launch a personalization tool without aligning with others, leading to disappointment. By following the roadmap, "you set the foundation right…then scale…then innovate," which they agree is the prudent approach. In terms of convergence/divergence, they observed that some colleagues are too impatient – they want big results immediately – so having this phased roadmap helped her make the case internally that quick wins are not an end, but a means. This alignment of expectations (e.g., waiting until Phase 3–4 for major ROI) was, in her view, one of the template's greatest benefits.

Appendix 5: Delphi questionnaire (Round 1)

Below is a list of factors (enablers and barriers) identified from our research as influencing the integration of Customer Experience management and Knowledge Management for effective personalization strategies. For each item, please:

- *Rate your level of agreement that this factor is important in practice (as an enabler if present, or a barrier if not addressed). Use a scale from 1 (Strongly Disagree) to 5 (Strongly Agree).*
- *Optionally, provide comments if you have insights on the factor's definition, examples from your experience, or suggestions (e.g., if the factor is unclear, if it overlaps with another, or if you feel it is not relevant).*
- *Finally, you will have a chance to suggest any additional factors you believe are important but missing.*

Section A: Enablers (factors that enable effective customer experience-KM integration for personalization)

Q1. Integrated Personalization Strategy – *A clear, company-wide personalization strategy that aligns all departments (avoiding siloed, fragmented efforts).*

Likert Scale: 1 (Strongly Disagree) to 5 (Strongly Agree) – "This integrated strategy is a critical enabler for successful personalization."

Optional Comment: _____

Q2. Top Management Support – *Strong executive sponsorship and leadership commitment to personalized customer experience initiatives.*

Likert Scale: 1 to 5 – "Executive leadership commitment is critical for success."

Optional Comment: _____

Q3. Cross-Functional Governance – *Established cross-department governance or teams to coordinate personalization efforts and knowledge sharing.*

Likert Scale: 1 to 5 – "Cross-functional coordination/governance greatly enables personalization."

Optional Comment: _____

Q4. Customer-Centric & Knowledge-Sharing Culture – *An organizational culture that prioritizes Customer Experience, encourages innovation, and actively promotes knowledge sharing among employees.*

Likert Scale: 1 to 5 – "A customer-centric, knowledge-sharing culture is a key enabler."

Optional Comment: _____

Q5. Ethical Data Management & Trust – *Policies and practices to use customer data transparently, securely, and* ***ethically****, building customer trust (addressing privacy concerns).*

Likert Scale: 1 to 5 – "Ethical data practices and trust-building enable successful personalization."

Optional Comment: _____

Q6. Robust Data & Analytics Infrastructure – *Strong systems to collect, integrate, and analyze customer data (e.g., CRM, analytics platforms) providing a foundation for personalization.*

Likert Scale: 1 to 5 – "Robust data infrastructure and analytics capabilities are critical enablers."

Optional Comment: _____

Q7. Advanced Personalization Technology – *Use of modern tools (e.g., AI-driven recommendation engines, marketing automation, personalization platforms) to deliver personalized experiences at scale.*

Likert Scale: 1 to 5 – "Advanced personalization technologies (AI/automation) are critical enablers."

Optional Comment: _____

Q8. Skilled Workforce & Training – *Employees have the necessary skills and training in data analysis, customer experience design, and knowledge management to implement personalization.*

Likert Scale: 1 to 5 – "Having a skilled, well-trained workforce enables successful personalization."

Optional Comment: _____

Q9. Knowledge Management Processes – *Formal processes/tools to capture and share customer insights and lessons learned (integrating KM into personalization efforts).*

Likert Scale: 1 to 5 – "Effective KM processes for customer insights are a key enabler."

Optional Comment: _____

Q10. Customer Involvement in Design – *Mechanisms for involving customers in personalization design (e.g., co-creation workshops, regular feedback loops) to ensure relevance and buy-in.*

Likert Scale: 1 to 5 – "Engaging customers in co-creation/feedback is an important enabler."

Optional Comment: _____

Q11. Sufficient Resources – *Adequate budget, time, and human resources devoted to personalization and related KM initiatives.*

Likert Scale: 1 to 5 – "Allocating sufficient resources (funding, staff, time) is a crucial enabling factor."

Optional Comment: _____

Section B: Barriers (factors that impede or bar effective customer experience-KM integration for personalization)

Q12. Fragmented/Siloed Strategy – *Personalization efforts are siloed across departments with no unified strategy.*

Likert Scale: 1 (Strongly Disagree) to 5 (Strongly Agree) – "This fragmentation (lack of an integrated strategy) is a significant barrier to success."

Optional Comment: _____

Q13. Lack of Leadership Support – *Top management does not prioritize or champion personalization (no clear vision or mandate).*

Likert Scale: 1 to 5 – "Lack of executive support is a significant barrier."

Optional Comment: _____

Q14. No Cross-Functional Coordination – *Absence of cross-department collaboration or governance for personalization (each team works in isolation).*

Likert Scale: 1 to 5 – "Lack of coordination across teams is a significant barrier."

Optional Comment: _____

Q15. Cultural Resistance to Change – *Organizational culture is not customer-centric and does not encourage sharing knowledge or innovation (employees resist changes needed for personalization).*

Likert Scale: 1 to 5 – "A culture not supportive of personalization/knowledge sharing is a major barrier."

Optional Comment: _____

Q16. Low Customer Trust / Privacy Concerns – *Customers are reluctant to share data or engage due to privacy concerns or distrust in how their information will be used.*

Likert Scale: 1 to 5 – "Low customer trust and privacy concerns are significant barriers to personalization."

Optional Comment: _____

Q17. Data Silos & Quality Issues – *Customer data is incomplete, of poor quality, or isolated in silos (making it hard to get a unified view of the customer).*

Likert Scale: 1 to 5 – "Data silos/quality issues are a significant barrier to effective personalization."

Optional Comment: _____

Q18. Outdated / Insufficient Technology – *Legacy systems or lack of proper tools hinder the implementation of personalization at scale.*

Likert Scale: 1 to 5 – "Inadequate technology is a major barrier to personalization."

Optional Comment: _____

Q19. Skills and Knowledge Gaps – *Employees lack necessary skills or training in personalization techniques and knowledge management practices.*

Likert Scale: 1 to 5 – "Workforce skill gaps (lack of training) are a significant barrier."

Optional Comment: _____

Q20. Poor Knowledge Management – *No formal process to capture lessons or share insights from customer interactions (so knowledge is not leveraged, causing repeated mistakes or missed opportunities).*

Likert Scale: 1 to 5 – "Lack of KM processes (capturing/sharing customer knowledge) is a significant barrier."

Optional Comment: _____

Q21. Little Customer Input/Feedback – *The organization does not seek or use customer feedback in developing personalization strategies (designing in a vacuum).*

Likert Scale: 1 to 5 – "Lack of customer input or feedback is a significant barrier to effective personalization."

Optional Comment: _____

Q22. Resource Constraints – *Limited budget, staff, or time dedicated to personalization and KM efforts.*

Likert Scale: 1 to 5 – "Insufficient resources (funding, people, time) are a significant barrier."

Optional Comment: _____

Q23. Additional Factors (Open-Ended) – *"Are there any other important enablers or barriers not listed above that you believe influence the success of integrating customer experience and KM for personalization? Please list and describe any additional factors:"*

Open Response: (Text box for participants to provide any additional input.)

Note: In the actual survey form, each item Q1–Q22 will have the Likert scale options directly below it and a comment field. Q23 is an open comment question for any **missing factors** or general suggestions.

Gundars Kokins is an experienced CRM and customer experience management professional whose career has been built on working with clients, processes, and the related IT platforms, including in the role of an IT project manager. He holds a Master's degree in Project Management from RISEBA University of Business, Arts and Technology. He is a co-founder and a CRM consultant at Creative Data Studio, as well as a CRM Delivery Lead at Circle K, specialising in the implementation of customer relationship management solutions and process improvement. At Riga Technical University, he teaches the Bachelor-level course "Process Analysis and Management" and has developed and teaches the course "Customer Relationship Management". His research interests include customer experience management, knowledge management, and personalisation.